



STEPHEN FOSTER.

*No. 149, Page 29.*

"Foster Record."

No. 78.

Presented to Sally Gilman Hawes Carrier.  
with the compliments of her father,

Frank Mortimer Hawes,  
257 School St., Souewille, Mass.

~~Please acknowledge receipt to~~

April 12, 1921.

# FOSTER RECORD:

AN ACCOUNT OF

THOMAS FOSTER

OF

BILLERICA MASSACHUSETTS

AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

WITH

APPENDICES

RELATING TO INTER-MARRIAGES

CHILLINGSWORTH

FREEMAN WINSLOW

LEWIS KING

---

COMPILED BY

FRANK MORTIMER HAWES

Member of the New Eng. Historic Genealogical Society.

---

SOMERVILLE MASS.

FRED E. BRADFORD PRINTER

1889

DEDICATED

TO THE MEMORY OF

STEPHEN<sup>6</sup> FOSTER AND MARY KING<sup>6</sup> FOSTER

HIS WIFE,

AND TO THEIR DESCENDANTS.

## AUTHOR'S NOTE.

---

The compiler of these records, although he has made considerable original research, is greatly indebted to the labors of other genealogists. He would especially acknowledge his obligations to Rev. Lucius R. Paige D. D., who, some years ago, published in the *Genealogical Register* an account of Thomas Foster and some of his descendants for four generations. Dr. Paige has been of great assistance in that he has given the writer the free use of his private papers, and has, in other ways, personally interested himself in this work.

The nature of the book has been such, that no attempt has been made to give an extended biography of any individual mentioned therein. The main object has been to amplify the ancestral chart which precedes the volume. The design of this chart, by the way, was suggested to the author by the well known genealogist Edward Doubleday Harris.

The reader can hardly expect an effort of this kind to be complete, or free from error. The labors of the author will be rewarded, if the work shall give satisfaction to that small circle of relatives and friends for whom it is especially designed.

*245 School St., Somerville, Mass.*

# TABLE OF CONTENTS.

---

INTRODUCTION . . . . .	vii
ANCESTRAL CHART . . . . .	xi
FOSTER RECORD . . . . .	PAGE
FIRST GENERATION . . . . .	1
SECOND GENERATION . . . . .	6
THIRD GENERATION . . . . .	10
FOURTH GENERATION . . . . .	15
FIFTH GENERATION . . . . .	21
SIXTH GENERATION . . . . .	29
SEVENTH GENERATION . . . . .	38
APPENDIX A. . . . .	
CHILLINGSWORTH RECORD . . . . .	49
APPENDIX B. . . . .	
I. FREEMAN RECORD . . . . .	50
II. PRINCE RECORD . . . . .	55
Collier Note . . . . .	57
III. BREWSTER RECORD . . . . .	58
IV. MERRICK RECORD . . . . .	60
V. MAYO RECORD . . . . .	61
Lumpkin Note . . . . .	63
APPENDIX C. . . . .	
I. WINSLOW RECORD . . . . .	64
Bourne Note . . . . .	67
II. WARDEN RECORD . . . . .	73
III. HALL RECORD . . . . .	74
Bangs Note . . . . .	75
Hicks Note . . . . .	76
APPENDIX D. . . . .	
I. LEWIS RECORD . . . . .	77

II. LANE RECORD . . . . .	83
III. LOTHROP RECORD . . . . .	85
Hammond Note . . . . .	90
IV. COREY RECORD . . . . .	91
V. CLARKE RECORD . . . . .	95
Ring Note . . . . .	96
APPENDIX E. . . . .	
I. KING RECORD . . . . .	97
Clapp Note . . . . .	100
II. SNOW RECORD . . . . .	109
Hopkins Note . . . . .	113
III. SHAW RECORD . . . . .	114
Watson Note . . . . .	115
IV. CLARK RECORD . . . . .	116
Curtis Note . . . . .	116
Stevens Note . . . . .	119
V. CROSBY RECORD . . . . .	120
Miller Note . . . . .	122
ADDENDA . . . . .	
GENERAL INDEX . . . . .	

## INTRODUCTION.

---

### EARLY COMERS TO NEW ENGLAND OF THE NAME OF FOSTER.

---

I. ANDREW FOSTER, Andover, died 1685, aged 106 years, according to the record. His wife, Ann, was condemned for witchcraft, but died in prison. Children: Andrew, Abraham, etc. See Gen. Reg. xx. 227.

II. BARTHOLOMEW FOSTER, Gloucester, 1669, married Hannah Very.

III. CHRISTOPHER FOSTER, Lynn, came in the "*Abigail*," 1635, aged 32, with wife Frances, and children; Rebecca, Nathaniel, John. He removed to L. I., where he was living 1670. He was, perhaps, the father of George Foster, Lynn, who is spoken of in the will of Samuel Fuller, Plymouth, dated 1633, as, "be-trusted to me by his parents."

IV. EDWARD FOSTER, Scituate, 1633, or earlier. The inventory of his estate was taken Feb. 1644. His mother was the sister of Timothy Hatherly of Scituate, and by her second marriage was the mother of Rev. Thomas Hanford. Edward Foster was a lawyer, one of the founders of the Scituate church, and a representative. He married Lettice Hanford. The fact that he was from County Kent, and that his only son, Timothy, lived in Dorchester, would seem to connect him with Hopestill Foster. See Deane's Scituate.

An Edward Foster, Springfield, 1661, m. Esther Bliss. There was an Edward Foster in Marblehead, 1668; and in Middletown 1670, where he married Elizabeth Harris.

V. HOPESTILL FOSTER, Dorchester, 1634, or earlier, had wife Patience who came in the "*Elizabeth*," 1635, aged 40, with her

son Hopestill, aged 14, and her mother Rachel Bigg. Hopestill jr. was a brewer and an active townsman. He was many years selectman; an ensign, lieutenant, and captain. He died 1676, aged 56.. His wife Mary, daughter of John Bates, long survived him. Of their large family of children were: Hopestill jr., a graduate of Harvard, 1667, and John, born 1648, the printer and mathematician, who designed the coat-of-arms for the Colony. The wills of Rachel, John and Stanhope Bigg (Probate office, Boston), throw light on this family. They were evidently from County Kent.

VI. JACOB FOSTER. There were two of this name in Ipswich, at an early date; one of them was the son of Reginald, and the other married Abigail, daughter of Robert Foster.

VII. JOHN FOSTER, Salem, had a daughter Mary, 1650. A John Foster fell in battle, May 19, 1676, near Deerfield. John Foster, Boston, an eminent merchant, from Aylesbury, County Bucks, a representative and colonel, died 1711.

VIII. REGINALD FOSTER (FORSTER), Ipswich, came about 1638, with wife Judith, sons Abraham, William, Reginald, Isaac, and Jacob. He was from Exeter, Devon. Two or three incomplete accounts of his numerous descendants have been published.

IX. RICHARD FOSTER, Plymouth, 1651, married Mary Bartlett.

X. SAMUEL FOSTER, Wenham, 1650, Chelmsford, 1655; by wife Esther had, Edward, born 1657, etc. He was a deacon and representative. He died 1702, aged 82. With him we connect Henry Foster, Chelmsford, 1653.

XI. WILLIAM FOSTER, Charlestown, 1652, perhaps the same as William of Boston, 1644, who had wife Susanna. If so, he had a second wife, Anne Brackenbury. He was the father of Isaac, Richard etc. He was a merchant, and was taken prisoner, off Spain, by a Barbary Corsair. (See Mather's *Magnalia*, III. 183.) He escaped, and died, 1698, aged 80. His son Isaac, Harvard College 1671, was first in a class of eleven. He was minister at Hartford, where he died "in his prime of youth."

XII. WILLIAM FOSTER. There seem to have been two of this name in Ipswich, one of whom was the son of Reginald, and lived afterwards at Rowley; the other may have been the one who came in the "*Hercules*", 1634, the follower of Wheelwright and Mrs. Hutchinson. In 1652 William Foster was threatened by the court with a fine of £20 "for living here and his wife living in England." He was warned to go to her "before the 7th month."

A William Foster, Newport 1639, is mentioned with the title of Mr. A William Foster, of Salem, sold his property 1641, and perhaps went to Saco.

In addition to the above names, we have gleaned the following, from the published lists of those who took passage to Virginia, the Bermudas, Barbadoes, etc. Francis Foster in the "*George*" Aug. 21, 1635. Against different dates, Elizabeth Foster and Hester Foster. A James Foster, aged 21, in the "*America*," June 23, 1635. Richard Foster, aged 16, to Virginia, 1635. Robert Foster, doctor, 1679. Sylvus Foster, to Virginia, 1635. In the "*Truelove*," to Bermudas, June 1635, Josias Foster, aged 43, and Thomas Foster, aged 27.

XIII. THOMAS FOSTER, Boston, 1641, according to Savage, came in the "*Hercules*" 1634; made freeman May 18, 1642. As he bore the same name as the subject of these pages, it may not be uninteresting to know the following: (Boston printed Records, 2d Rep. p. 42.) "30 day of 7 mo. 1639, at a meeting this day of Mr. Thomas Oliver, Thomas Leaveritt, Mr. William Colburn, Mr. Robert Keayne, Capt. Edward Gibon, and Jacob Elyott, there was granted to Thos. Foster, the gunner at the Castle, a great lot at the Mount, for six heads, upon condition expressed for Mount Woollystone lands." This purchase consisting of 49 acres was conveyed by deed (9th, 8 mo. 1647) from said Thomas Foster to Thomas Beaumont of London, mariner.

From the Book of Possessions, p. 21, it appears that Thomas Foster had land in the limits of Boston, which he sold to Wm. Brown of Salem, by deed dated 13th, 8 mo. 1647. As we find no other mention of him in this country, save the following, he may have

returned to England. "Thomas Foster of Boston, cannoneer at the Castle, made Richard Foster of Ipswich, Eng., his brother, and others, attorneys to receive his legacy, under will of his father, Thomas Foster, minister. His wife, Abigail, was daughter of Matthew Wimes of Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, Eng."

XIV. THOMAS FOSTER, New London, called, in the records, son of John of Kingsware. He married, 1666, Susanna, daughter of Ralph Parker. He was a master mariner, and died 1685.

XV. THOMAS FOSTER, of Weymouth, Braintree, and Billerica Mass., was made freeman May 26, 1647. This is the Thomas Foster of the following pages.

# ANCESTRAL CHART OF THE CHILDREN OF STEPHEN<sup>6</sup> AND MARY (KING<sup>6</sup>) FOSTER.

1st. GENERATION.	2nd. GEN.	3d. GEN.	4th. GEN.
			8. JAMES FOSTER. (1705-6-1788.)
		4. JAMES FOSTER. (1737-1829.)	9. LYDIA WINSLOW. (1709-1770.)
	2. STEPHEN FOSTER. (1772-1850.)		
DIANA FOSTER. (1803-1868.)			10. EBENEZER LEWIS. (1699-1758?)
MARY FOSTER. (1804-1806.)		5. MARY LEWIS. (1737-1825?)	11. MARY COREY. (———)
STEPHEN FOSTER. (1806——)			
GEORGE K. FOSTER. (1808-1884.)			
MARY K. FOSTER. (1811——)			
ABIGAIL FOSTER (1813-1880.)			12. GEORGE KING. (1722-1813.)
HENRY D. FOSTER. (1815-1884.)			
CORRELLA FOSTER. (1817-1837.)		6. JONATHAN KING. (1748-1822.)	13. LYDIA SNOW. (1722-1807.)
HARRIET FOSTER. (1820-1843.)			
AUSTIN T. FOSTER. (1822——)			
	3. MARY KING. (1782-1857.)		14. NATH'L. CLARK. (1729-30-1821.)
		7. MARY CLARK. (1759-1844.)	15. BETHIAH CROSBY. (1738-1816.)

# ANCESTRAL CHART OF THE CHILDREN OF STEPHEN<sup>6</sup> AND MARY (KING<sup>6</sup>) FOSTER.

5th. GENERATION.	6th. GEN.	7th. GEN.	8th. GEN.
16. CHILLINGS- WORTH FOSTER. (1680—1764.)	<div> <div>32. JOHN FOSTER. (1642—1732.)</div> <div>33. MARY CHILLINGS- WORTH. (—1702.)</div> </div>	<div> <div>64. THOMAS FOSTER. (—1682.)</div> <div>65. ELIZABETH. (—1694-5.)</div> <div>66. THOMAS CHIL- LINGSWORTH. (—1652-3.)</div> <div>67. JOANNA. (—1684.)</div> <div>68. JOHN FREEMAN. (1625—1719.)</div> <div>69. MERCY PRINCE. (1631—1711.)</div> <div>70. WM. MYRICK. (—1688.)</div> <div>71. REBECCA.</div> <div>72. KENELM WINS- LOW. (1599—1672.)</div> <div>73. ELLEN NEWTON ADAMS. (—1681.)</div> <div>74. PETER WARDEN. (1608—1681.)</div> <div>75. MARY. (—1687.)</div> </div>	<div> <div>136. EDMUND FREE- MAN. (1590—1682.)</div> <div>137. ELIZABETH. (—1676.)</div> <div>138. THOMAS PRINCE (—1673.)</div> <div>139. PATIENCE BREWSTER. (—1634.)</div> <div>144. EDWARD WINS- LOW. (1590—)</div> <div>145. MAGDALENE OLLYVER.</div> <div>148. PETER WARDEN (—1639.)</div> </div>
17. MERCY FREE- MAN. (1687—1720.)	<div> <div>34. JOHN FREEMAN (1631—1721.)</div> <div>35. SARAH MYRICK. (1654—1690.)</div> </div>		
18. EDW. WINSLOW. (1681—1760.)	<div> <div>36. KENELM WINS- LOW. (1636—1715.)</div> <div>37. MERCY WARDEN. (1640?—1688.)</div> </div>		
19. SARAH. (1682—1767.)	<div> <div>38.</div> <div>39.</div> </div>	<div> <div>76.</div> <div>77.</div> <div>78.</div> <div>79.</div> </div>	

# ANCESTRAL CHART OF THE CHILDREN OF STEPHEN<sup>6</sup> AND MARY (KING<sup>6</sup>) FOSTER.

5th. GENERATION.

6th. GEN.

7th. GEN.

8th. GEN.

20. EBEN. LEWIS. (1666—1759.)	{	40. JAMES LEWIS. (1631—1713.)	{	80. GEORGE LEWIS. (—1663.)	{	164. WM. LANE (—1654.)
		41. SARAH LANE. (1635—1698.)		81. SARAH JENKINS. 82. GEORGE LANE. (—1689.)		
21. ANNA LOTHROP. (1673—1715.)	{	42. BARNABAS LOTHROP. (1636—1715.)	{	83. SARAH. (—1696.)	{	168. THOS. LOTHROP. (—1606.)
				84. JOHN LOTHROP. (1584—1633.)		169. MARY. (—1588-9.)
		43. SUSANNA CLARKE (1641—1697.)	{	85. ANN HAMMOND?	{	170. WM. HAMMOND. (—1662.)
				86. THOMAS CLARKE. (1599?—1697.)		171. ELIZABETH PAINE.
22. DAVID COREY. (1690—1758.)	{	44. ISAAC COREY.	{	87. SUSANNA RING.	{	175. MARY. (—1633 ?)
		45. SARAH.				
23. MARY. (—1720-1.)	{	46.	{	88. JOHN COREY.	{	
				89. MARGARET.		
		47.	{	90.	{	
				91.		
				92.		
				93.		
				94.		
				95.		

# ANCESTRAL CHART OF THE CHILDREN OF STEPHEN<sup>6</sup> AND MARY (KING<sup>6</sup>) FOSTER.

5th. GENERATION.	6th. GEN.	7th. GEN.	8th. GEN.
24. ICHABOD KING. (1680—1753.)	<div> <div>48. THOMAS KING. (1645—1711.)</div> <div>49. ELIZARETH CLAP. (—1698.)</div> </div>	<div> <div>96. THOMAS KING. (1614—1691-2.)</div> <div>97. SARAH. (—1652.)</div> <div>98. THOMAS CLAP. (1597—1684.)</div> <div>99. ABIGAIL.</div> </div>	<div> <div>196. RICHARD CLAP.</div> </div>
25. JUDITH GIBBS, WIDOW.	<div> <div>50.</div> <div>51.</div> </div>	<div> <div>100.</div> <div>101.</div> <div>102.</div> <div>103.</div> <div>104. MARK SNOW. (1628—1695?)</div> <div>105. JANE PRINCE. (1637—)</div> <div>106. JONATHAN SHAW.</div> <div>107. PHEBE WATSON.</div> </div>	<div> <div>208. NICHOLAS SNOW. (—1676.)</div> <div>209. CONSTANCE HOPKINS. (—1677.)</div> <div>210. THOMAS PRINCE. (—1673.)</div> <div>211. MARY COLLIER.</div> <div>212. JOHN SHAW.</div> <div>213. ALICE. (—1655.)</div> <div>214. GEO. WATSON. (—1690.)</div> <div>215. PHEBE HICKS. (—1663.)</div> <div>216. EDMUND FREE- MAN.</div> <div>217. ELIZABETH. (—1676.)</div> <div>218. THOMAS PRINCE. (—1673.)</div> <div>219. PATIENCE BREWSTER. (—1634.)</div> <div>220. JOHN MAYO. (—1676.)</div> <div>222. WM. LUMPKIN. (—1671)</div> <div>223. THAMZIN.</div> </div>
26. JONATHAN SNOW (1692—)	<div> <div>52. NICHOLAS SNOW. (1663—1754.)</div> <div>53. LYDIA SHAW.</div> </div>	<div> <div>108. JOHN FREEMAN. (1625—1719.)</div> <div>109. MERCY PRINCE. (1631—1711.)</div> <div>110. SAMUEL MAYO. (—1663-4.)</div> <div>111. THAMZIN LUMP- KIN. (1626?—1709.)</div> </div>	
27. THANKFUL FREEMAN.	<div> <div>54. EDMUND FREE- MAN. (1657—1717.)</div> <div>55. SARAH MAYO. (1680—1745.)</div> </div>		

# ANCESTRAL CHART OF THE CHILDREN OF STEPHEN<sup>6</sup> AND MARY (KING<sup>6</sup>) FOSTER.

5th. GENERATION.	6th. GEN.	7th. GEN.	8th. GEN.
28. JOSEPH CLARK. (1684-5-1764?)	56. THOMAS CLARK.	112.	230. JOHN HALLET.
		113.	
	57. MARTHA CURTIS. (1657-)	114. RICHARD CURTIS (—1693.)	
115. ANN HALLET.			
29. THANKFUL STEVENS.	58. ANDREW STEVENS (—1733.)	116.	
		117.	
	59. SUSANNA?	118.	
30. THEOPHILUS CROSBY. (1603-)	60. JOSEPH CROSBY. (1668-9-1725.)	119.	
		120. THOMAS CROSBY (1635-1702.)	241. ANN. (1610-)
	61. MEHITABLE MILLER. (1670-)	121. ELIZABETH, OF SARAH.	244. JOHN MILLER. (—1663.)
		122. JOHN MILLER. (1632-1711.)	245. LYDIA. (—1658.)
	31. THANKFUL WINSLOW. (1697-)	62. KENELM WINSLOW. (1668-1728-9.)	123. MARGARET WINSLOW. (1640-)
124. KENELM WINSLOW. (1636-1715.)			247. MARGARET BOURNE. (—1683.)
63. BETHIAH HALL.		125. MERCY WARDEN (1640-1688.)	248. KENELM WINSLOW. (1599-1672.)
		126. GERSHOM HALL. (1648?-1732.)	249. ELLEN NEWTON ADAMS. (—1681.)
		127. BETHIAH BANGS (1650-1696.)	250. PETER WARDEN, JR. (1608-1681.)
		251. MARY. (—1687.)	
		252. JOHN HALL. (—1696.)	
		254. EDWARD BANGS. (—1678)	
		255. LYDIA HICKS.	

It may be interesting to the descendants of Stephen and Mary (King) Foster to learn, from the foregoing chart, that this worthy couple were blood relations in a double sense.

The paternal grandmother of Stephen Foster was Lydia<sup>4</sup> Winslow; the maternal great-grandmother of Mary King was Thankful<sup>4</sup> Winslow. Lydia and Thankful were own cousins. Again, the paternal great-grandmother of Stephen Foster was Mercy<sup>4</sup> Freeman; the paternal great-grandmother of Mary King was Thankful<sup>4</sup> Freeman. Mercy and Thankful were own cousins.

Thus Stephen Foster and his wife had common ancestors in Major John<sup>2</sup> Freeman, Gov. Thomas Prince, Elder Wm. Brewster, Kenelm<sup>1</sup> Winslow, Peter Warden, and, perhaps, Thomas Clarke.

# FOSTER RECORD.

## FIRST GENERATION.

i Thomas Foster, Billerica.

[— 1682.]

No attempt has been made to trace the ancestry of Thomas Foster, in England. The name, both surname and Christian, was a very common one at the beginning of the 17th Century, as the following, given merely as example, show:

From St. Botolph's Register, Bishopsgate, London, Aug. 1, 1595, Thomas Foster and Jane Slyford were married. From the *Genealogist* (Eng.) Jan. 1887, p. 66. London, the will of John Foster of Eastbourne, gent., 1631, mentions his wife; eldest son Thomas Foster; daughter Mary; brother Thomas Foster; brother-in-law Sackville Pope; makes his son-in-law Nicholas Gilderidge and cousin (nephew) Thomas Foster, overseers.

Neither has any attempt been made to establish a relationship between Thomas Foster and the other early comers to New England. The fact that he had a son Hopestill would seem to imply that he was related to Hopestill, senior, of Dorchester. They may have been brothers. If so, then, with Edward and Hopestill, he may have been from the County of Kent.

The first definite mention we have of Thomas Foster is the record of the birth of his son Thomas, in Weymouth, Aug. 18, 1640.

Sometime before Mar. 26, 1648, he had removed to Braintree, and before 1659 he was living in Billerica. He became a freeman in 1647. (Farmer, Savage, and Paige are our authorities for considering Thomas Foster of Weymouth, Braintree, and Billerica one and the same person.)

From Pattee's *History of Braintree*, p. 470, part of the testimony of Henry Leonard concerning some coal at the Forge, reads:

"Sworn Oct. 27, 1655: Mr. Gifford gave me orders that if Goodman Foster, or some others of Braintree, could make any use of them (the coals), I should dispose of them. Whereupon Goodman Foster had about two half lodes, and some of the rest of the neighbors thereabout fetched some of them, but they were so bad they would fetch no more, and Goodman Foster took as much paynes about them as they were worth, and although they would serve his turn, they would not serve us at the Forge."

From Hazen's History of Billerica: "Thomas Foster lived east of Bare Hill, the hill south of the village.

"The first list of town officers, 1659-60, names Thomas Foster as one of the selectmen. He held the same office for 1660-'61, '63-'65, '67-'69. In 1660 Thomas Foster was chosen eldest corporal of the Trayne Band."

"8: 8 mo: 1675, In pursuance of an order from ye Hon. Council, sent unto them by warrant from ye worshipful Simon Willard, Esq., Sergeant Major, in reference to the gathering the inhabitants of ye town into several garrisons according to their best policy. For ye south end of ye towne, Sergeant Foster's house is appointed and so to take his son Joseph Foster, James Frost, Joseph French, Joseph Walker, Daniel Rogers, John Kitteredge, Thomas Richardson and 2 soldiers; in all, 10 soldiers and 6 houses.

"11: 9 mo: 1670 Thomas Richardson being convicted of taking two loads of cedar from our swamp and transporting ye same out of towne, contrary to our towne orders, is fined 30 s. which Thomas Foster paid for him, he agreeing to build 22 poles of four raile fence for Foster."

The tax list for 1679, shows that Sergeant Foster was rated for 5 s., one poll. The highest rating on the list is for 13 s.

We now quote from Dr. Paige; (Gen. Reg. xxvi. 394.) "Thomas Foster was a blacksmith and the progenitor of a long line of blacksmiths. According to the fashion which then prevailed, the scrivener was careful to describe him as sergeant, in a deed dated Nov. 1679, wherein Thomas and wife Elizabeth convey land to Moses Haggett, for £8.

In his old age he was repeatedly called before the Middlesex

County Court and punished for worshipping the God of his fathers after the way his judges called heresy. To the first accusation he offered satisfactory defence, but afterwards he was condemned. Thus it is recorded: Oct. 4, 1671, Thomas Foster appearing before the Court, to answer the presentment of the grand jury for absenting himself from the public ordinances of Christ on the Lord's day, pleaded that the reason of his absence was the providence of God necessitating him thereto, was discharged, paying costs. June 18, 1672, George Farley, Thomas Foster and William Hamlet being presented for breach of the Ecclesiastical laws, they all confessed the presentment, were admonished and ordered to pay costs, 4 s. 6 d. a piece. June 15, 1675, Thomas Foster appearing before the Court to answer the presentment of the grand jury for not attending the public worship of God on Sabbath day and days of humiliation and thanksgiving, and by his own confession in open court being convicted of constant and ordinary frequenting the meeting of the anabaptists on Lord's day, is sentenced to pay a fine of £5 and costs, amounting to 8 s. 6 d." "If Mr. Foster was a heretic," says Dr. Paige, "his posterity made ample amends by service to the Orthodox Church in the office of deacon."

No record is found of his marriage, but in March 1648 and in Nov. 1679, he had a wife, Elizabeth, probably the same who is provided for by his will. She was, no doubt, the mother of his children. Mrs. Elizabeth Foster died Jan. 29, 1694-5. She had namesakes in her daughter, Mrs. Frost, and four of her grandchildren.

Thomas Foster died in Billerica, April 20, 1682. The following is his will, recorded in the Middlesex Probate Records.

"I, Thomas Foster, being very weak in body, yet of perfect memory and of a disposing mind, do make my last will and testament as followeth. And in the first place, I commit my soule to God that gave it, and my body to the earth to a decent buriall and as for that small portion of ye good things of this life, which God hath graciously continued to me, I do thus dispose of them, and first I do will that all my just debts be discharged, with ye charge of my funerall, nextly I do will that my dear wife may have a com-

fortable and honorable maintenance out of ye remainder, during ye time of her naturall life. Also, I do give to my son-in-law James Frost, a good cow, or four pound in case it be to be had out of my estate, after ye decease of my wife. Lastly I do nominate and impower my son Joseph Foster to be my sole executor, and I do also put my wholl estate both personal & real into his hands, after my decease, for ye accomplishment of the premises, as witness my hand and seal this eighteenth day of Aprill in ye year of our Lord, one thousand six hundred eighty and two."

Signed and sealed in the presence of Jonathan Danforth senior, Jonathan Danforth junior. The signature of Thomas Foster is made with a very feeble hand, but, after two hundred years, it still appears as bright and fadeless as the day it was written.

This will was acknowledged June 20 following. The inventory of the estate was taken June 17, 1682 by Jonathan Danforth, senior, and Joseph Tompson; it amounted to £98. 17. 0.

Thus, in a few pages, is set down all that is known of Sergeant Thomas Foster whose numerous descendants are now scattered throughout our Country. Though but a humble citizen, content in times of Peace to labor at his anvil, yet the alarming cry of war found him ready to buckle on the sword; and conscience, too, in the wordy conflicts of his day, proved him the bold defender of his convictions.

"His bones are dust,  
His good sword rust;  
His soul is with the saints we trust."

It only remains to record the children of Thomas and Elizabeth Foster.

- ii 1. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, born in Weymouth, Aug. 18, 1640.
- iii 2. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, " " Oct. 7, 1642.
- 3. INCREASE<sup>2</sup>. No trace is found of his history. The name is inserted on the authority of Dr. Savage.
- 4. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, married Jan. 22, 1666-7, Dea. James, son of Dea. Edmund Frost. Their home was in Billerica, where he died 1711. She died 1726. Children:
  - 1. THOMAS FROST<sup>3</sup>, b. 1667.
  - 2. JOHN FROST<sup>3</sup>, b. 1668; not mentioned in settlement of his father's estate, Sept. 17, 1711.

3. SAMUEL FROST<sup>3</sup>, b. 1669-70.
  4. ELIZABETH FROST<sup>3</sup>, b. 1672; m. Peter Cornell.
  5. EDMUND FROST<sup>3</sup>, b. 1675; not mentioned Sept. 17, 1711.
  6. MARY FROST<sup>3</sup>, b. 1676; m. John Walker.
  7. SARAH FROST<sup>3</sup>, b. 1678; m. — Howard; a widow, Sept. 17, 1711.
  8. HANNAH FROST<sup>3</sup>, b. 1680-1; unm. Sept. 17, 1711.
  9. JOSEPH FROST<sup>3</sup>, b. 1682-3.
  10. ABIGAIL FROST<sup>3</sup>, b. 1685; m. Ephraim Kidder.
  11. BENJAMIN FROST<sup>3</sup>, b. 1687-8.
  12. JAMES FROST<sup>3</sup>.
- iv. 5. HOPESTILL<sup>2</sup>, b. in Braintree, March 26, 1648.
- v. 6. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, " " March 28, 1650.
- Mr. Hazen, in his History of Billerica, adds the three following:
7. SARAH<sup>2</sup>; married Samuel Kemp.
  8. EXPERIENCE<sup>2</sup>; married Joseph French.
  9. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup>; married Abigail ——— and had a son Jonathan who was born in Billerica June 26, 1693. May not this Jonathan<sup>2</sup> be the same as Jonathan<sup>3</sup> (Thomas<sup>2</sup>), b. April 21, 1671?

## SECOND GENERATION.

### II. THOMAS FOSTER (1), CAMBRIDGE.

[1640—1679.]

Thomas<sup>2</sup> Foster, born in Weymouth, Aug. 18, 1640, "resided in Roxbury as many as ten years before 1672, after which date he removed to Cambridge, where he died." On the court files, 1678, he is styled Physician. He married, Oct. 15, 1662, Sarah, daughter of Robert Parker of Cambridge. She survived her husband, and was mentioned in her father's will, bearing date 1684. According to the town records, Thomas Foster died Sept. 16, 1679, but Oct. 28, 1679 is the date as inscribed on his headstone, "aged 39 years." His death preceded that of his father nearly three years. For the settlement of his estate, see Middlesex Probate Records, Vol. xi. The inventory of his property, taken Oct. 4, 1680, amounted to £187. 8. 0. Hazen says the widow married for her second husband Peter Brackett. Children:

- 10. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. in Roxbury, Aug. 1, died Aug. 14 1663.
- vi. 11. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. " June 4, 1665.
- 12. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. " June 3, 1667; probably m. Sept. 22, 1686, Thomas Williams, of Stow.
- 13. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. " July 23, 1669.
- 14. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup>, b. " Apr. 21, 1671. (p. 5.)
- 15. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. in Cambridge, Sept. 26, 1677.

### III. JOHN FOSTER (2), MARSHFIELD.

[1642—1732.]

John<sup>2</sup> Foster, born in Weymouth, Oct. 7, 1642, was a blacksmith, and early became a permanent resident of Marshfield. He

served his townsmen as selectman, 1690, but declined to be their representative in the general court, when they elected him to that office. He was elected deacon of the first church in Marshfield, Apr. 6, 1700, and it is recorded that John Foster was ordained Deacon in this church July 20, 1701. About the year 1663, he married Mary, daughter of Thomas Chillingsworth of Marshfield. (Appendix A.) She died Sept. 25, 1702, and he married, second, Dec. 30, 1702, Sarah Thomas, who died May 26, 1731.

His own death is recorded in Marshfield, thus:—"Deacon John Foster deceased June 13th day, 1732, in the 91st year of his age, and left seven living children and forty-five grandchildren and eighty-three great-grandchildren, and had twenty-six grandchildren die before him." The age here mentioned exceeds by one year that which is indicated by the record of his birth in Weymouth."—Paige.

His gravestone, as well as that of his second wife, and of his daughter Deborah, is still to be seen in the old graveyard at Marshfield. An examination of the town and church records, without doubt, would add interest to this very brief record. Miss Thomas, in her "Memorials of Marshfield," says Deacon Foster lived on South River, on lands inherited from Thomas Chillingsworth. The Plymouth Co. Records reveal no will and no settlement of his estate.

Children of Deacon John<sup>2</sup> and Mary (Chillingsworth) Foster, all born in Marshfield:

16. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 24, 1664; m. Jan. 18, 1682-3, in Marshfield, William Carver. He died Oct. 1, 1760, aged 102. She died June 1715.
- vii. 17. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 12, 1666.
- viii. 18. JOSIAH<sup>3</sup>, b. June 7, 1669.
19. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 13, 1671; m. Dec. 30, 1696, John Hatch of Marshfield. She died Apr. 3, 1750.
- ix. 20. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1674.
21. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1677; died unm. Apr. 7, 1702.
- x. 22. CHILLINGSWORTH<sup>3</sup>, b. July 11, 1680.
23. JAMES<sup>3</sup>, b. May 22, 1683; died July 21, 1683.
- xi. 24. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1685.
25. DEBORAH<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1691; died, unm., Nov. 4, 1732, "aged 41." The inventory of her estate amounted to £305. 2. Her

brother Thomas<sup>3</sup> was her executor. Her will mentions sister Mary Hatch; cousins, Mary Macfarland, Elizabeth and Sarah Tailor, Melecent Carver, and Mary Standish; and brothers, John, Josiah, Joseph, Chillingsworth, and Thomas Foster.

#### IV. HOPESTILL FOSTER (5), WOBURN.

[1648—1679.]

Hopestill<sup>2</sup> Foster, born in Braintree, March 26, 1648. "was also a blacksmith, and became a resident of Woburn about the time of his marriage, Oct. 15, 1670, to Elizabeth, widow of the second Thomas Whittemore and daughter of Thomas Peirce, all of Woburn. He seems to have sympathized and suffered with his father, for conscience' sake. Thus it is recorded, Dec. 19, 1675: 'Hopestill Foster and John Peirce of Oburne, appearing before the court to answer the presentment of the grand jury for turning their backs on the holy ordinance of baptism, confessed the presentment, and being the first time, the court sentenced them to be admonished, which was accordingly performed in open court, and paying fees of court were discharged.'"—Paige.

Like his brother Thomas, he died before his father. From his inventory, we learn that he died May 26, 1679, when he was but 31 years of age. The amount of the inventory was £47. 02. 06. It was taken by James Converse, jr. and Gershom Flag. In the list is a "smith's shop, anvil, and tongs."

Administration was granted to his widow, Elizabeth Foster. The settlement shows an inventory of Thomas Whittemore's estate, which Hopestill Foster took into his hands when he married.

Children of Hopestill<sup>2</sup> and Elizabeth Peirce (Whittemore) Foster, all under age at the time of their father's death:

26. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. April 17, 1672; died May 1, 1672.

27. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, b. Mar. 12, 1673-4; m. Timothy Farley of Billerica.

28. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 14, 1676-7.

29. MARY, (History of Woburn says Mercy) b. Feb. 26, 1677-8.



HELIOTYPE PRINTING CO.,

BOSTON, MASS.

THE CHILLINGSWORTH-FOSTER HOMESTEAD, BREWSTER, MASS.

*Page 12.*

## V. JOSEPH FOSTER (6), BILLERICA.

[1650—1721.]

Joseph<sup>2</sup> Foster, born in Braintree, March 28, 1650, "was also a blacksmith, and resided in Billerica. If he did not cultivate the soil, he owned many acres of it. He was one of the proprietors of the township of Rutland, and sold his share, one thirty-second part, containing about 2700 acres, to Jonathan Waldo of Boston for £25. This was Jan. 12, 1715-16. He was a deacon of the first church in Billerica, and for many years his associate in office was his brother-in-law, Deacon James Frost. Joseph Foster married Dec. 11, 1672, Alice Gorton of Roxbury, who was the mother of all his children."—Paige. She died May 17, 1712, aged 60. He married, second, Margaret Brown of Sudbury, who was living Jan. 12, 1715-16. (Hazen says she died March 22, 1717-18.) He married, third, Rebecca, widow of Jonathan Danforth, who long survived him. She died March 25, 1754, aged 93.

In his will of July 26, 1721, he names his wife "Rabachah," son Thomas, daughter Elizabeth Wilson, and her children, Joseph and Joanna. The witnesses were Joseph Stearns and Benjamin Frost. The will mentions a marriage contract with his wife, dated June 26, 1718. Joseph Foster died Dec. 12, 1721. An inventory of his estate, taken the following Feb. 6, amounted to £777. 10.

Children of Joseph<sup>2</sup> and Alice (Gorton) Foster:

30. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 7, 1673; m. Oct. 27, 1694, John Wilson, jr. They had:

1. JOSEPH WILSON<sup>4</sup>.

2. JOANNA WILSON<sup>4</sup>.

31. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. July 15, 1678; died in infancy.

xii. 32. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1680-1.

33. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 23, 1683; died Sept. 5, 1683.

34. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. May 12, 1685; died Nov. 12, 1685.

### THIRD GENERATION.

#### VI. THOMAS FOSTER (11), STOW.

[1665—]

Thomas<sup>3</sup> Foster, (*Thomas*<sup>2</sup>), was born in Roxbury, June 4, 1665. He married in Cambridge, Nov. 30, 1686, Experience Parker. They settled in Stow, where he was living as late as Oct. 28, 1715. Children:

35. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. in Stow, Sept. 18, 1687, and perhaps others.

#### VII. JOHN FOSTER (17), PLYMOUTH.

[1666—1741.]

John<sup>3</sup> Foster, (*John*<sup>2</sup>), was born in Marshfield, Oct. 12, 1666. "He early settled in Plymouth and represented that town in the general court nine years. Like his father, he was a blacksmith and a deacon in the church. He married, 1692, Hannah, daughter of Thomas, and granddaughter of Robert Stetson of Scituate. He was the senior Deacon John Foster of Plymouth." His will was dated Jan. 9, 1739-40, at which time his wife and children, as indicated below, were living. He died Dec. 24, 1741.

36. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. July 25, 1694; m. William Bradford, of Plymouth. She m., second, George Partridge of Duxbury, and died Dec. 17, 1778.

37. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Apr. 16, 1696; m. William Bartlett of Plymouth. She m., second, Nathan Thomas of Marshfield. He died, Nov. 3, 1741, and she m., third, Oct. 24, 1743, Jedediah Brown of Marshfield. She died Feb. 7, 1788.

38. MERCY<sup>4</sup>, m. Capt. Ebenezer Morton.

39. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 7, 1699; died young.

- xiii. 40. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, m. Margaret Tilden.
- 41. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. March 19, 1705.
- 42. ICHABOD<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 7, 1706-7; d. Aug. 8, 1707.
- 43. GERHSON<sup>4</sup>, b. March 2, 1708-9; died young.
- 44. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. June 6, 1711.
- 45. SETH<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 16, 1713.

## VIII. JOSIAH FOSTER (18), PEMBROKE.

[1669—1757.]

Josiah<sup>3</sup> Foster, (*John*<sup>2</sup>), was born in Marshfield, June 7, 1669. He early settled in Pembroke, and appears to have been a farmer. He probably lived nearly ninety years, as administration of his estate was granted to Isaac Foster as late as Apr. 4, 1757. The Plymouth Co. Records show that he married Sarah, daughter of Samuel Sherman, of Marshfield, and had the three sons named below. She had deceased before the settlement of her father's estate, July, 2, 1718, and probably two years earlier, for Josiah Foster of Pembroke and Ursula Rand of Scituate were married May 2, 1717.

- 46. ISAAC<sup>4</sup>.
- 47. JOSIAH<sup>4</sup>.
- 48. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, and perhaps others.

## IX. JOSEPH FOSTER (20), SANDWICH.

[1674—1750.]

Joseph<sup>3</sup> Foster, (*John*<sup>2</sup>), was born in Marshfield. He resided in Barnstable, Sept. 8, 1696, where he married Rachel Bassett of Sandwich. Soon afterwards he removed to Sandwich, where he died about 1750. The following account of his children is found in Freeman's History of Cape Cod.

- 49. MARY<sup>4</sup>, b. in Sandwich, Sept. 1, 1697; m. Dec. 24, 1719,

Moses Swift.

50. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. in Barnstable, Sept. 19, 1698.
51. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, b. " Nov. 16, 1699; m. Dec. 31, 1724,  
Maria Tobey.
52. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, b. March 31, 1702.
53. THANKFUL<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 3, 1703; m. Sept. 25, 1725, Nathan Tobey.
54. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. April 12, 1705.
55. NATHAN<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 3, 1707-8.
56. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 27, 1708-9; m. May 15, 1735, Zaccheus  
Swift.
57. DEBORAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 18, 1710-11; m. Nov. 22, 1733, Isaac<sup>4</sup>  
(Edmund<sup>3</sup>, Edmund<sup>2</sup>, Edmund<sup>1</sup>), Freeman. Children:
  1. EBENEZER FREEMAN<sup>5</sup>, b. (Sandwich) 1734.
  2. NATHAN FREEMAN<sup>5</sup>, b. Nov. 19, 1735.
  3. DEBORAH FREEMAN<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1738-9.
  4. ISAAC FREEMAN<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1741-2.
58. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup>, b. May 10, 1713.
- xiv. 59. SOLOMON<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1714.
60. RACHEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 30, 1716.
61. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. June 17, 1718; m. Dec. 10, 1743, Jonathan Church-  
ill of Plymouth.
62. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 23, 1721; m. Nov. 11, 1742, Nathaniel Nye.

#### X. CHILLINGSWORTH FOSTER (22), HARWICH.

[1680—1764.]

Chillingsworth<sup>8</sup> Foster, (*John*<sup>2</sup>), was born in Marshfield July 11, 1680. He early settled in that part of Harwich which is now Brewster.\* The family record of the late Capt. Isaac<sup>6</sup> Foster says that his ancestor Chillingsworth Foster came to Harwich 1697-99. He bought a tract of land on Cape Cod Bay where he built him a house, which was rebuilt about a century later by David<sup>6</sup>. It is still standing and has always been occupied by his descendants. "Like his father and grandfather, he was a blacksmith and instructed some of his sons in the mysteries of the same craft. Like his fa-

\*The town of Harwich was incorporated Sept. 14, 1694. A church was formed 1700. The North Parish was set off and incorporated as the town of Brewster Feb. 19, 1803.

ther, also, he served the church many years as deacon, to which office he was elected, July 4, 1731. He was selectman nine years, treasurer twenty-five years, town clerk twenty-eight years, and representative eight years." About 1705 he married Mercy, daughter of Major John Freeman of Harwich. She died July 7, 1720, aged 33. (Appendix B.) He married, second, Aug. 11, 1721, Susanna, widow of Nathaniel Sears and daughter of John Gray of Harwich. She died Dec. 7, 1730, and he married, third, Dec. 7, 1731, Ruth, widow of Samuel Sears and daughter of William Myrick (Merrick), of Harwich, who survived him, and died Feb. 13, 1766, aged 82. "At the time of his third marriage Deacon Foster had six children surviving of his first wife, and three of his second, and in his family was a daughter of his second wife by her first husband, ten in all, of whom only two were more than twenty years old. His third wife was mother of nine children by her first marriage, the eldest of whom was only twenty years of age. It is a family tradition, communicated by one of his granddaughters who often visited him, that nearly all these children were gathered together under one roof and constituted a very harmonious family."

Deacon Chillingsworth Foster—his name was generally shortened to "Tilley."—died Dec. 22, 1764, aged 84 years.

A portion of his will reads as follows:—"I, Chillingsworth Foster, of Harwich, in the County of Barnstable and Province of Massachusetts Bay, in New England, do make and ordain this my last will and Testament, this 30 day Sept. 1763. First, I recommend my soul to God that gave it, hoping in His Mercy through the merits of Christ, and my body to the earth in decent Christian burial. As to my worldly estate, I give, demise, and dispose of the same in manner following." The will names his beloved wife, Ruth, five sons, of whom he makes Chillingsworth his executor, and his three daughters Mary Paddock, Mercy Crosby, and Jerusha Foster.

The witnesses were Barnabas Myrick, Nathaniel Stone, and Hannah Stone. It was admitted to Probate, March 12, 1765.

Children, all born in Harwich:

xv. 63. JAMES<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 21, 1705-6.

- xvi. 64. CHILLINGSWORTH<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 25, 1707.
- 65. MARY, b. Jan. 5, 1709-10; m. Oct. 12, 1727, David Paddock of Yarmouth.
- xvii. 66. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. March, or May 15, 1711-12.
- xviii. 67. NATHAN<sup>4</sup>, b. June 10, 1715.
- xix. 68. ISAAC<sup>4</sup>, b. June 17, 1718.
- 69. MERCY<sup>4</sup>, b. March 30, 1720; died Aug. 28, 1720.  
Children by second wife:
- 70. MERCY<sup>4</sup>, b. July 29, 1722; m. Oct. 7, 1742, Isaac Crosby of Harwich.
- 71. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. April 17, 1725.
- 72. JERUSHA<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 9, 1727.

#### XI. THOMAS FOSTER (24), MARSHFIELD.

[1685—1758.]

Thomas<sup>3</sup> Foster, (*John*<sup>2</sup>), was born in Marshfield, about 1685. He was a farmer and inherited the homestead at Marshfield where he died, Feb. 6, 1758, aged 72. He was town clerk, and a deacon of the church. Miss Thomas ("Memorials of Marshfield") says he married Faith (Oakham), widow of Benjamin White. She died 1758, aged 62. Children:

- 73. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. May 4, 1735; m. Mary———. He was a blacksmith and inherited the homestead at Marshfield, which he sold to Nathan Thomas (his cousin) and removed to Middleborough.
- 74. DEBORAH<sup>4</sup>, b. March 10, 1736-7; m. 1760, Anthony Waterman.

#### XII. THOMAS FOSTER (32), BILLERICA.

[1680-1 —]

Thomas<sup>3</sup> Foster, (*Joseph*<sup>2</sup>), was born in Billerica, Feb. 11, 1680-1. He was a farmer there. The name of his wife was Hepzibah———. Children:

- 75. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 17, 1706.
- 76. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 11, 1707-8.
- 77. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. June 30, 1709; m. David Crosby, of Shrewsbury.
- 78. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. April 8, 1711.
- 79. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 25, 1716.
- 80. OBADIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. March 17, 1721-2.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

### XIII. THOMAS FOSTER (41), PLYMOUTH.

[1705—]

Thomas<sup>4</sup> Foster, (*John*<sup>3</sup>, *John*<sup>2</sup>), was born in Plymouth, March 19, 1705. He married Lois Fuller. Like his ancestors he was a blacksmith and a deacon. He represented Plymouth in the General Court many years, commencing in 1741. He was a Justice of the Peace and of the Quorum, and a judge of the court of Common Pleas. He adhered to the king and retired to Halifax, N. S., when the British troops evacuated Boston. There may have been other children.

81. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; graduated from Harvard college 1745. At one time he taught school in Plymouth.  
82. GERSHOM<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 23, 1733; recorded at Barnstable.

### XIV. SOLOMON FOSTER (59), SANDWICH.

[1714—]

Solomon<sup>4</sup> Foster, (*Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *John*<sup>2</sup>), was born Sept. 4, 1714. He married, July 15, 1739, Rebecca Nye. He was town clerk of Sandwich and much engaged in public affairs.

Children, born in Sandwich:

83. BRYANT<sup>5</sup>, b. July 5, 1741.  
84. ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 30, 1750.  
85. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 4, 1753.  
86. ELISHA<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 14, 1759.  
87. LEMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. April 14, 1762.

## XV. JAMES FOSTER (63), ROCHESTER.

[1705-6—1788.]

James<sup>4</sup> Foster, (*Chillingsworth*<sup>3</sup>, *John*<sup>2</sup>), was born in Harwich, Jan. 21, 1705-6. He early settled in Rochester. Like his father and grandfather, he was a blacksmith and a deacon of the church, to which office he was elected, Aug. 5, 1748. He was also a selectman, town clerk, and treasurer. He married, July 10, 1729, Lydia, daughter of Major Edward Winslow of Rochester. Her father, who was a Justice of the Peace, performed the ceremony. She died Jan. 7, 1770. (Appendix C.) Deacon James Foster married, second, published May 13, 1771, Phœbe Axtell of Berkley. In 1774, he removed to Athol, where he passed his old age with his son John. He died in Athol, 1788.

Children, all born in Rochester, of James and Lydia (Winslow) Foster:

88. MERCY<sup>5</sup>, b. July 4, 1730; m. Seth Ryder of Rochester; published May 2, 1747. Their daughter, Thankful Ryder<sup>6</sup>, m. Oct. 27, 1774, Antipas Rice of Hardwick.
89. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. April 11, 1732; m. Oct. 24, 1754, Col. Timothy Paige of Hardwick. He was born May 24, 1727; died 1791. Mary (Foster) Paige died in New Braintree, July 21, 1825, aged 93 years. Their children were:
  1. LYDIA PAIGE<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1755; died 1810; m. 1778, Deacon Thomas Fuller. Their home was in Hardwick, Vt. They had, among other children, a son, Hon. Austin Fuller<sup>7</sup> of Saratoga, N. Y.
  2. TIMOTHY PAIGE<sup>6</sup>, b. 1757; died 1821; m. 1780, Mary Robinson, who died 1836. Lucius Robinson Paige<sup>7</sup>, their ninth and youngest child, b. March 8, 1802, was settled as a Universalist minister in Springfield, Rockport, and Cambridge (1832). He received the degree of A. M. from Harvard University, 1850, and that of D. D. from Tufts College, 1861, of which institution he has long been a Trustee. He was for several years town clerk of Cambridge, where he resides. He is the author, among other works, of a series of Commentaries on the New Testament, History of the Town of Hardwick, and History of



LUCIUS ROBINSON PAIGE.

*Page 16.*

Cambridge. He has done much in the way of genealogical research, and is a distinguished member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society. It is to Dr. Paige that we are indebted for much of this history of the Fosters.

LUCIUS R. PAIGE<sup>7</sup>, m. first, 1826, Clarinda Richardson.

She died 1833. Children:

1. HENRY<sup>8</sup>; died young.
2. LUCIUS R.<sup>8</sup>, b. 1829; died 1852.
3. MARY J.<sup>8</sup>, b. 1832; died 1854; unm.

He married, second, 1834, Abby R. Whittemore. She died 1843. Children:

4. THOMAS W. R.<sup>8</sup>, b. 1837; died 1838.
5. CLARINDA R.<sup>8</sup>, b. 1840; died 1843.

He married, third, 1845, Lucy C. Richardson (widow). She died 1864. He married, fourth, 1866, Ann M. Peck, widow of Hon. David T. Brigham. She was born 1806.

3. MARY PAIGE<sup>6</sup>, b. 1759; died 1834; m. Daniel Fay, Hardwick, Vt.
4. FOSTER PAIGE<sup>6</sup>, b. 1761; died 1843; m. Amittai Paige, Bakersfield, Vt.
5. REED PAIGE<sup>6</sup>, b. 1764; died 1816; m. Hannah Paige. He was a graduate of Dartmouth, 1786, and a Congregational minister.
6. MOSES PAIGE<sup>6</sup>, b. 1765; died young.
7. MOSES PAIGE<sup>6</sup>, b. 1767; died 1818; m. Lucy Aiken; m. second, Mary Aiken.
8. REBECCA PAIGE<sup>6</sup>, b. 1768; died 1795; m. 1793 Capt. Seth Peirce.
9. THOMAS PAIGE<sup>6</sup>, b. 1770; died young.
10. THOMAS PAIGE<sup>6</sup>, b. 1772; died 1855; m. Susan Warner. A son, Daniel Waldo Paige<sup>7</sup>, b. 1804, moved to Lenoxville, P. Q.
11. GEORGE WASHINGTON PAIGE<sup>6</sup>, b. 1775; died 1834. He lived at Colchester, N. Y.

For a fuller account of the Paige Family see the History of Hardwick.

xxi. 90. CHILLINGSWORTH<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 8, 1733.

91. JAMES<sup>5</sup>, b. April 17, 1735; died May 29, 1735.

92. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, b. April 13, 1736; m. 1757, Nathaniel Haskell of Hardwick. Children (list probably not complete):

1. PRINCE HASKELL<sup>6</sup>, b April 26, 1758; removed to Bar-

nard, Vt.

2. GEORGE HASKELL<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 23, 1761; d. May 16, 1837.

3. NATHANIEL HASKELL<sup>6</sup>, b. July 15, 1762.

4. MARY HASKELL<sup>6</sup>, b. July 1, 1765.

xxii. 93. JAMES<sup>5</sup>, b. April 12, 1737.

xxiii. 94. EDWARD<sup>5</sup>, b. July 3, 1738.

95. NATHAN<sup>5</sup>, b. April 4, 1740; died Oct. 28, 1742.

96. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 5, 1742; died Sept. 9, 1742.

xxiv. 97. NATHAN<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1743-4.

xxv. 98. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. July 30, 1745.

#### XVI. CHILLINGSWORTH FOSTER (64), HARWICH.

[1707—1779.]

Chillingsworth<sup>4</sup> Foster, (*Chillingsworth<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>*), was born in Harwich Dec. 25, 1707. He was a blacksmith of that place. He served as selectman, and was representative ten years. He was, also, Justice of the Peace. He married, Oct. 10, 1730, Mercy, daughter of Major Edward Winslow of Rochester. She died Jan. 25, 1757, "in the 45th year of her age." He married, second, July 7, 1757, Sarah Freeman of Harwich. His will, dated Dec. 28, 1776, was proved June 9, 1779. It mentions his son Chillingsworth and daughter Sarah Waterman; and his grandchildren, Jeremiah Mayo and Thankful Freeman.

Children of Chillingsworth<sup>4</sup> and Mercy (Winslow) Foster:

99. THANKFUL<sup>5</sup>, b. in Harwich, June 14, 1733; m. Oct. 23, 1755, John<sup>5</sup> (Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Edmund<sup>1</sup>) Freeman.

100. MERCY<sup>5</sup>, b. in Barnstable, May 2, 1735; died May 4, 1760; m. Dec. 30, 1756, Hon. Solomon<sup>5</sup> (1733-1808) (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Edmund<sup>1</sup>) Freeman.

101. CHILLINGSWORTH<sup>5</sup>, b. in Barnstable, July 17, 1737; m. Nov. 15, 1759, Sarah Freeman. The grave stones in the yard at Brewster record that Capt. Foster died Jan. 12, 1815, aged 77, and Sarah, his widow, July 26, 1823, aged 82.

102. MEHITABEL<sup>5</sup>, b. in Harwich, Apr. 18, 1746; m. Nov. 25, 1762, Joshua Mayo.

103. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. in Harwich, Nov. 25, 1747; m. — Waterman.

## XVII. THOMAS FOSTER (66), HARWICH.

[1711-12——]

Thomas<sup>4</sup> Foster, (*Chillingsworth*<sup>3</sup>, *John*<sup>2</sup>), was born in Harwich, March, or May 15, 1711-12. He married, July 11, 1734, Mary Hopkins of that place. They were the parents of the following, and perhaps others:

- 104. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>, b. March 27, 1735\*.
- 105. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>, b. June 22, 1736.
- 106. JAMES<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 18, 1737-8.
- 107. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. July 18, 1740.

## XVIII. NATHAN FOSTER (67), HARWICH.

[1715——]

Nathan<sup>4</sup> Foster, (*Chillingsworth*<sup>3</sup>, *John*<sup>2</sup>), was born in Harwich, June 10, 1715. He married, June 14, 1739, Sarah Lincoln of that place. Their children, born in Harwich, were:

- 108. JENNY<sup>5</sup>, b. April 12, 1740.
- 109. JOHN<sup>5</sup>, b. May 25, 1742.
- 110. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 6, 1744.
- 111. SUSANNA<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 21, 1746-7.
- 112. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. July 13, 1749.

## XIX. ISAAC FOSTER (68), HARWICH.

[1718-1777.]

Isaac<sup>4</sup> Foster, (*Chillingsworth*<sup>3</sup>, *John*<sup>2</sup>), was born in Har-

\*A Joseph Foster of Harwich made his will Apr. 7, 1780, which was probated 1794. It mentions wife Elizabeth; daughter Hannah Bourne; son Thomas Foster, the executor. Elizabeth Foster, Sandwich, made her will March 2, 1812. It mentions grandson Nathan Bourne Gibbs; granddaughter Lucy, wife of Thomas Pope; lastly, her only surviving child and daughter, Hannah, wife of Sylvanus Gibbs.

wich, June 17, or 18, 1718. He was a blacksmith and lived on the homestead. He married Nov. 2, 1738, Hannah Sears of Harwich, the daughter of his step-mother. He died Sept. 10, 1777; she died Oct. 31, 1760, in her 41st. year. The graves of both are to be seen in the old graveyard at Brewster. There is a tradition in the family that their children numbered ten sons and one daughter, but the Harwich records reveal only those whose dates are given below. When the estate of Isaac<sup>4</sup> was settled, mention was made of his widow (a second wife); his sons, Isaac, David, Seth, Nathaniel, Thomas, and Elisha; the heirs of son Samuel deceased; and daughter Hannah, wife of John Gill of Boston. Children:

- xxvi. 113. ISAAC<sup>5</sup>, b. May 29, 1739.
- xxvii. 114. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. May 31, 1741.
- xxviii. 115. DAVID<sup>5</sup>, b. March 24, 1742-3.
- 116. LEMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 24, 1743.
- 117. SETH<sup>5</sup>, b. March, 1747.
- 118. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. March 4, 1749; married as above.
- 119. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. April 8, 1751.
- 120. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>.
- 121. ELISHA<sup>5</sup>.

## FIFTH GENERATION.

XX. NATHAN FOSTER ( ), BARNSTABLE.

[—————]

Nathan<sup>5</sup> Foster, whose family is given below, was evidently of our line of Fosters, and was, no doubt, descended from John<sup>2</sup>. We have not been able, as yet, to trace the connection. From the Otis Papers, edited by C. F. Swift, p. 390, we learn that he resided in the Timothy Crocker house at West Barnstable, and that he was a hair-dresser and a wig-maker. His will, dated Oct. 19, 1814, mentions his daughter Mercy, the widow of Ephraim Crocker; his sons Nathan and John; his daughter Elizabeth Foster; and the heirs of his three children, Thomas, James and Mary Crocker, all deceased. He married, May 21, 1753, Mary Lothrop. In 1766 he married, second, Mercy Smith. Children:

122. ABIGAIL<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 24, 1756.
123. JOHN BURSLEY<sup>6</sup>, b. June 11, 1758.
124. MARY<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 4, 1765.
125. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 8, 1767.
126. MERCY<sup>6</sup>, b. March 7, 1768.
127. THOMAS<sup>6</sup>, b. March 4, 1771.
128. NATHAN<sup>6</sup>, b. March 19, 1773.
129. ABIGAIL<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 4, 1775.
130. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, b. July 16, 1776.
131. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. July 15, 1778.
132. ABIGAIL<sup>6</sup>, b. May 6, 1780.
133. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 16, 1783.

XXI. CHILLINGSWORTH FOSTER (90), ROCHESTER.

[1733—1807.]

Chillingsworth<sup>6</sup> Foster (*James<sup>4</sup>, Chillingsworth<sup>3</sup>*), was born, in Rochester, Dec. 8, 1733. He married Margaret Pope of Dart-

mouth; published June 29, 1754. He married, second, Mrs. Sarah Freeman, Aug. 3, 1794. He died March 3, 1807. A headstone to his memory stands in the central burial place at Rochester. The greater part of his life was spent away from his native town. The Winslow "Memorial" says his death occurred at Cherry Valley, N. Y.

- xxix. 134. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. 1761.  
 135. THANKFUL<sup>6</sup>, b. ; m. Seth Pope of Fairhaven.  
 136. DEBORAH<sup>6</sup>, b. ; m. Seth Pope of Rochester.  
 137. MARGARET<sup>6</sup>, b. ; m. Pope.  
 138. CHILLINGSWORTH<sup>6</sup>, a physician in Adams, Middleborough, and Bristol, R. I. He was killed by an explosion on board a privateer, during the War of 1812.  
 139. EDWARD<sup>6</sup>; died when about 14 years of age.  
 140. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>; lived in Adams and Rochester. He removed to Virginia, where he died.  
 141. RUBY, b. 1773; died Aug. 11, 1805. She married Samuel Peirce of Troy, N. Y.

#### XXII. JAMES FOSTER (93), ROCHESTER.

[1737—1829.]

James<sup>6</sup> Foster, (*James<sup>4</sup>, Chillingsworth<sup>3</sup>*), was born in Rochester, April 12, 1737. It was here that he reared his family, and spent the most of his long life. He followed the sea in his early years and was afterwards a blacksmith. He had the reputation, when a young man, of being the strongest man, in a muscular sense, in his part of the country, and several of his feats of strength, if not true, have become traditional among his descendants. James Foster was a deacon in the Orthodox Church, but on being converted to Universalism, in which he was a strong believer, he was disfellowshipped. His life was made very unhappy by the opposition he was obliged to meet, and he finally removed with his aged and afflicted wife to E. Montpelier, Vt., where two of their children had preceded them.

Deacon James Foster married Mary Lewis of Rochester, (published Nov. 30, 1755). She was the daughter of Ebenezer<sup>4</sup> Lewis. (Appendix D). She died at the home of her son Stephen, after years of mental derangement. See Rev. Nathaniel Stacy's "Memoirs," p. 274.

Deacon Foster died in E. Montpelier, Nov. 1829, aged 92 years 7 months. Dr. N. C. King of that place saw him the day before he died, and described his end as one of the most peaceful and beautiful he ever witnessed.

Children of James<sup>5</sup> and Mary (Molly) Lewis Foster:

142. EBENEZER<sup>6</sup>, b. July 2, or 9, 1757. He was an officer in the Revolution and was killed in battle, Sept. 19, 1777.

143. MARY<sup>6</sup>, b. July 21, 1759; m. William Wood of Fairhaven, (published Oct. 9, 1779). This account of their children is not complete, and may not be accurate as far as it goes.

1. MARY WOOD<sup>7</sup>.

2. JAMES WOOD<sup>7</sup>.

3. HULDAH WOOD<sup>7</sup>; m. West Vincent of Walden, Vt. They were the parents of Ann Vincent<sup>8</sup> who married John Bridgman; Jane Vincent<sup>8</sup>, who married Joseph Delano.

144. LYDIA<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 21, 1762; m. Apr. 27, 1786, Richard Taber of Dartmouth and New York city. They had, and again our account may not be accurate:

1. MARY TABER<sup>7</sup>; m. Noah Spooner. They were the parents of,

1. HANNAH SPOONER<sup>8</sup>.

2. CHARLES SPOONER<sup>8</sup>.

3. MARY SPOONER<sup>8</sup>; m. Capt. John Taber.

2. COREY TABER<sup>7</sup>; married, and had a daughter, Helen Taber<sup>8</sup>.

145. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 17, 1764; m. Mar. 19, 1786, Theophilus Pitcher. He was the son of Dr. John and Elizabeth (Sprague) Pitcher, and was born in Rochester, Apr. 5, 1762. Mrs Sarah (Foster) Pitcher died June 3, 1854, aged 90 years.

Children:

1. SPRAGUE PITCHER<sup>7</sup>, b. 1786; d. May 14, 1804.

2. JOHN PITCHER<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 3, 1788; died March 13, 1867.

3. ELIZABETH PITCHER<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 22, 1791; m. Stephen Taber. She died in Marion, Oct. 3, 1888, aged 97.

4. MARY PITCHER<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 24; d. March 28, 1794.

5. PELEG SPRAGUE PITCHER<sup>7</sup>, b. March 24, 1795; died 1830.

6. JAMES SCOTT HAMMOND PITCHER<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 3, 1800; died Feb. 10, 1874.
7. THEOPHILUS PITCHER<sup>7</sup>, b. March 16, 1804; d. Jan. 17, 1851.
146. HULDAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 23, 1766; died Feb. 15, 1857. She married, 1790, Clark Stevens, one of the Society of Friends, who moved with his family from Rochester to E. Montpelier, Vt. He was among the earliest settlers of that town. He died an influential and highly respected citizen, Nov. 20, 1853, in his 90th year. "A Testimony" to his life and character was printed in 1855, by the Ferrisburg Monthly Meeting of Friends, Children, not in their right order:
  1. PAULINA STEVENS<sup>7</sup>; m. ——— Davis.
  2. STEPHEN STEVENS<sup>7</sup>; m. Rachel Bird. They were the parents of Mary Stevens<sup>8</sup>, who married a Mr. Putman and Timothy Stevens<sup>8</sup>.
  3. CLARK STEVENS<sup>7</sup>.
  4. JAMES STEVENS<sup>7</sup>.
  5. SENECA STEVENS<sup>7</sup>; removed to Canada.
  6. MARY STEVENS<sup>7</sup>; m. Andrew Varney of Pontiac, N. Y.
  7. HULDAH STEVENS<sup>7</sup>.
  8. TIMOTHY STEVENS<sup>7</sup>; m. Laura Wheeler. He died, leaving two children.
147. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. July 25, 1768. He was drowned at sea, Dec. 5, 1790.
148. MERCY<sup>6</sup>, b. March 12, or 17, 1770; m. Thomas Cole, of Calais, Vt. They were the parents of.
  1. FANNY COLE<sup>7</sup>; m. ——— Ware. She d. 1881, in Cambridge.
  2. DRUSILLA COLE<sup>7</sup>.
  3. ELIZA COLE<sup>7</sup>.
  4. THOMAS COLE<sup>7</sup>.
  5. HARVEY COLE<sup>7</sup>.
  6. IRA COLE<sup>7</sup>.
- xxx. 149. STEPHEN<sup>6</sup>, b. July 31, 1772.
150. ABIGAIL<sup>6</sup> ("Nabba"), b. Nov. 23, 1775; m. Joseph Whittridge; published Nov. 10, 1799. They lived in the State of New York. They had a son:
  1. JOSEPH WHITTRIDGE<sup>7</sup>, lived in Ohio.
151. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. July 5, 1777; died July 19, 1777.
- xxxi. 152. EBENEZER LOTHROP<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1779.

## XXIII. EDWARD FOSTER (94), PELHAM.

[1738—]

Edward<sup>5</sup> Foster, (*James<sup>4</sup>, Chillingsworth<sup>3</sup>*), was born in Rochester, July 3, 1738. He married, Jan. 13, 1762, Deborah Bangs of Hardwick. He died in that part of Pelham which is now Prescott. Children:

153. SETH<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 19, 1764.154. DEBORAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 16, 1766.155. EDWARD<sup>6</sup>, b. April 6, 1769.156. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 18, 1771.

## XXIV. NATHAN FOSTER (97), WILMINGTON, VT.

[1743-4—1812.]

Nathan<sup>5</sup> Foster, (*James<sup>4</sup>, Chillingsworth<sup>3</sup>*), was born in Rochester, Jan. 26, 1743-4. He married Hannah Haskell of Hardwick, March 14, 1765. He removed to New Salem, and thence to Wilmington, Vt. A short time before his death, in 1812, we find him living in Orange, Vt. His wife survived him some twenty years. In June, 1874, there was a gathering of the descendants of Nathan and Hannah Foster at Orange. A paper, afterwards printed, was read by the Rev. J. E. Wright, and from it the following account of the family has been taken. The Rev. Nathaniel Stacey's "Memoirs" show conclusively that this Nathan Foster was the brother of James<sup>5</sup>. Children:

157. THOMAS<sup>6</sup>. He settled in Maine.xxxii. 158. LEMUEL<sup>6</sup>.xxxiii. 159. NATHAN<sup>6</sup>.xxxiv. 160. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. 1784.xxxv. 161. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>.162. JERUSHA<sup>6</sup>; died young.163. JERUSHA<sup>6</sup>; " "164. LOIS<sup>6</sup>; m. Asa Hunt; moved to the West.165. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>; m. James Wilcox; moved to the West.

## XXV. JOHN FOSTER (98), ATHOL.

[1745—]

John<sup>5</sup> Foster, (*James<sup>4</sup>, Chillingsworth<sup>3</sup>*), was born in Rochester, July 30, 1745. He married, Oct. 6, 1768, Rebecca, daughter of Deacon William Paige of Hardwick. She was born Oct. 8, 1749. They removed to Athol in 1774, and it was at their home that his father, James<sup>4</sup>, died. In 1791 Mr. Foster removed to Barnard, Vt. Some of the children were born in Rochester and some in Athol.

166. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 17, 1769.

167. LYDIA<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 10, 1772.

168. JOHN<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 3, 1776. He was the father of,

1. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup>, of Barnard, Vt., who married Polly Paige of Hardwick. (Published Oct. 10, 1793).

169. JAMES<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1778. He was a Universalist minister, and at one time was settled in Onondaga Co., N. Y. He died at Bridgeport, aged 76, about 1855.

170. EBENEZER<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 19, 1780.

171. SHADRACH<sup>6</sup>, b. March 20, 1783.

172. AIKENS<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 7, 1788.

173. REBECCA<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 24, 1791.

## XXVI. CAPT. ISAAC FOSTER (113), BREWSTER.

[1739—1824.]

Isaac<sup>5</sup> Foster, (*Isaac<sup>4</sup>, Chillingsworth<sup>3</sup>*), was born in Harwich, May 29, 1739. His grave in the Brewster yard records his death, Feb. 29, 1824, aged 85. In 1812, he was one of a committee of Brewster's citizens appointed to take into consideration the alarming state of our public affairs, and memorialize the Governor and Council, it having been voted, July 2, to adopt the Boston Resolutions disapproving of the war with Great Britain.

Capt. Foster was thrice married. June 10, 1762, he married Eunice<sup>5</sup> Freeman, (John<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Edmund<sup>1</sup>). She was born May 1, 1730. "Mrs. Sarah Foster, wife of Isaac Foster, died Oct. 2, 1777, aged 35 years, 10 months."

174. LEMUEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 15, 1765.

175. HANNAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 3, 1767; m. Zoheth Snow.

176. EUNICE<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 1769; died, aged three months.

xxxvi. 177. ISAAC<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 23, 1770.

xxxvii. 178. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 27, 1772.

179. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 6, or 26, 1775; d. 1824, "aged 49." He married Eunice Clark.

180. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, b. May 26, 1777; m. Theophilus Barge, or Bangs.

#### XXVII. SAMUEL FOSTER (114), HARWICH.

[1741—1774.]

Samuel<sup>6</sup> Foster, (*Isaac<sup>4</sup>, Chillingsworth<sup>3</sup>*), was born in Harwich, May 31, 1741. His widow, Lydia, was made guardian of their three daughters, April 11, 1774.

181. LYDIA<sup>6</sup>.

182. ELIZABETH<sup>6</sup>.

183. DESIRE<sup>6</sup>.

The following may relate to another family. Nov. 1, 1802, the heirs of the late Samuel Foster of Harwich had a division of property. Said division was signed by David, Thomas, Isaac, Benjamin, Nathaniel, and Seth Foster, all of Harwich; Seth Thayer and wife Desire, Lemuel Foster and wife Eliza, all of Boston.

#### XXVIII. DAVID FOSTER (115), BREWSTER.

[1742—3—1825.]

David<sup>6</sup> Foster, (*Isaac<sup>4</sup>, Chillingsworth<sup>3</sup>*), was born in Harwich March 24, or Apr. 4, 1743. He lived on the homestead which

had belonged to Chillingsworth<sup>8</sup>. About 1793, the old house was taken down, and the present structure, on the same spot, was erected partly out of the old material. It is still occupied by his descendants. He died April 12, 1825. He married Nov. 2, 1769, Phœbe<sup>6</sup>, daughter of Edmund<sup>5</sup> (Edmund<sup>4</sup>), Freeman. She was born, Nov. 19, 1747, and died Sept. 19, 1811. Their graves are in the old Brewster cemetery. Children:

184. EUNICE<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 18, 1770; died May 31, 1809.

185. PHŒBE<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 7, 1777; died Dec. 8, 1834.

xxxviii. 186. FREEMAN<sup>6</sup>, b. May 1, 1782.



HOMESTEAD OF STEPHEN FOSTER, E. MONTPELIER VT

*Page 59.*

## SIXTH GENERATION.

XXIX. JAMES FOSTER (134), ROCHESTER.

[1761—1811.]

James<sup>6</sup> Foster, (*Chillingsworth*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>), was born in Rochester in 1761. He was a physician of that place. The name of his wife was Martha———. Children:

187. JOSIAH DENNIS<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 24, 1784.

188. ISALAH DUNSTER<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1791, and perhaps others.

XXX. STEPHEN FOSTER (149), E. MONTPELIER, VT.

[1772—1850.]

Stephen<sup>6</sup> Foster, (*James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>), was born in Rochester, July 31, 1772. He went to Vermont before marriage and settled in East Montpelier. He made the journey back to Rochester in 1801 and returned, taking with him his young wife Mary, the daughter of Jonathan King. They were married, Jan. 3, 1802. He was a lieutenant of a volunteer company that went out from Vermont to Plattsburg, N. Y., in 1814. He was afterwards made a captain of the Militia, by which title he was always known among his towns-people. Besides being a farmer, he was a millwright and carpenter. The house which he built is occupied by his grandson, Edwin<sup>8</sup> Foster. He was a man of strong convictions and decided views in matters pertaining to politics and religion. He lived and died a firm believer in the liberal Faith adopted by his father, and was one of the founders of a church of the Universalist denomination, in Montpelier. He possessed an excellent judgment, and hence his opinion was often consulted by his neigh-

bors, who, rather than carry their differences to the courts, were satisfied to abide by his unbiassed decisions. He died, Apr. 3, 1850, in the 78th year of his age, after a long and painful illness in which was exhibited all the patience and sweetness of a noble life and character. A portrait of Mr. Foster shows that he possessed what have been considered the physical traits of his family: a fair complexion, with marked features, not the least noticeable of which was a pale blue eye, high, full, forehead, and a transparent skin. For an account of Mary, the wife of Capt. Foster, see Appendix E. She survived her husband seven years and died, May 18, 1857, in her 75th year. Children of Stephen<sup>c</sup> and Mary (King) Foster, born in East Montpelier:

189. DIANA<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 5, 1803; m. Samuel R. Tabor, Feb. 14, 1832. She lived a widow three years and died Dec. 11, 1868. Their home was in East Montpelier. Children:
  1. CHARLES AUSTIN TABOR<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 17, 1832; died Sept. 21, 1879; m. Jane Hammond. They had:
    1. DIANA FOSTER TABOR<sup>9</sup>, (Anna), who m. Walter Pierce. They live in East Calais, Vt., and have two children.
    2. HELEN FRANCES TABOR<sup>9</sup>, (Frankie), who m. Cassius Clay Bennett. They live in the West, and have a son, Richard<sup>10</sup>.
  2. FREEMAN SNOW TABOR<sup>9</sup>, b. Apr. 7, 1836; m. Jane Hix. No children. He died July, 1864.
  3. RUFUS KING TABOR<sup>8</sup>, b. May 7, 1839; m. Lucy Gleason. Their home is in Lawrence, Kansas. Children:
    1. BELLE TABOR<sup>9</sup>.
    2. ROY TABOR<sup>9</sup>.
    3. BESSIE TABOR<sup>9</sup>.
  4. STEPHEN FOSTER TABOR<sup>8</sup>, b. March 27, 1844; died Jan. 26, 1845.
190. MARY<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 11, 1804; d. March 28, 1806.
- xxxix. 191. STEPHEN<sup>7</sup>, b. July 12, 1806.
- xl. 192. GEORGE KING<sup>7</sup>, b. May 21, 1808.
193. MARY KING<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 25, 1811; m. Hiram Sibley, Dec. 23, 1830. Their home was in East Montpelier, Vt., where he died July 9, 1861. Children:
  1. GEORGE FOSTER SIBLEY<sup>8</sup>, b. March 5, 1833; a woolen manufacturer of North Montpelier.



STEPHEN FOSTER.

*No. 191, page 33.*

2. JULIANA SIBLEY<sup>8</sup>, b. 1840; died 1842.
3. HARRIET FOSTER SIBLEY<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 13, 1842.
4. FANNY M. SIBLEY<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 14, 1846; m. Oct. 4, 1864, Walter Scott Little of North Montpelier. He was the son of Walter and Jerusha (Richardson) Little.  
Children:
  1. WALTER HIRAM LITTLE<sup>9</sup>, b. April 7, 1866.
  2. GEORGE SIBLEY LITTLE<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 12, 1868; died June 22, 1886.
  3. FRED SIBLEY LITTLE<sup>9</sup>, b. June 22, 1871.
  4. CHARLES HENRY LITTLE<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 5, 1877.
5. FREDERICK HIRAM SIBLEY<sup>8</sup>, b. May 1, 1852; m. Dec. 3, 1873, Ella Caroline, daughter of Ebenezer D. and Caroline (Farwell) Stevens, of East Montpelier. They live on the Sibley homestead. Children:
  1. CARRIE BELLE SIBLEY<sup>9</sup>, b. April 29, 1876.
  2. ROY HIRAM SIBLEY<sup>9</sup>, b. June 6, 1878.
- xli. 194. ABIGAIL<sup>7</sup>, b. May 4, 1813; m. Willard Wood, Jan. 9, 1833. He died May 14, 1865. She died Jan. 27, 1880. Their home was in Rock Island, P. Q. Children:
  1. CORRELLA FOSTER WOOD<sup>8</sup>, b. April 9, 1835; died March 1, 1849.
  2. HENRY GEORGE WOOD<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 16, 1838; died July 1864.
- xli. 195. HENRY DEARBORN<sup>7</sup>, b. April 23, 1815.
196. CORRELLA JUDITH<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 5, 1817; m. Oct. 10, 1835, E. G. Johnson, Esq. of Derby Line, Vt., where she died, Jan. 23, 1837. She left one child:
  1. CORRELLA JANET JOHNSON<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 3, 1837; m. May 5, 1863, William Miller of Peoria, Ill. Their children:
    1. WILLIAM F. MILLER<sup>9</sup>, b. June 25, 1865; d. July, 1886.
    2. BERTIE MILLER<sup>9</sup>, b. Nov. 21, 1867; d. Aug. 30, 1868.
    3. CORRELLA GRACE MILLER<sup>9</sup>, (Daisy), b. Jan. 22, 1871.
197. HARRIET<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 5, 1820; m. E. G. Johnson, Esq., Feb. 28, 1839. She died in Derby Line, Vt., Dec. 8, 1843. Elbridge Gerry Johnson m. for his third wife, Aurelia West. Their home was in Peoria, Ill., where he died, a lawyer of some eminence, Jan. 27, 1885.
- xlii. 198. THEOPHILUS AUSTIN<sup>7</sup>, b. Friday, Sept. 20, 1822.

## XXXI. EBENEZER LOTHROP FOSTER (152), ROCHESTER.

[1779—1862.]

E. Lothrop<sup>6</sup> Foster, (*James<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>*), was born in Rochester, Oct. 20, 1779. He married Clarissa Ellis of Sandwich. Their home was in Rochester, on the old homestead, where he died Aug. 29, 1862. His wife died about seven years before him.

Children, born in Rochester:

199. CAROLINE<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 30, 1806; m. June 19, 1825, Prince Snow of Mattapoissett. Their home was in Plymouth. He was b. Jan. 30, 1798; d. March 10, 1888. Children:

1. WALTER WOOD SNOW<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 14, 1827; died in California, Nov. 13, 1853.

2. DENNIS FOSTER SNOW<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 25, 1832; m. Mar. 30, 1856, Jane Washburn of Mattapoissett. Their children:

1. HENRY A. F. SNOW<sup>9</sup>.

2. WALTER DENNIS SNOW<sup>9</sup>, m. Dec. 26, 1881, Maggie Wright. They have Florence Edna<sup>10</sup>, and Frances Genevieve Snow<sup>10</sup> (twins).

3. JENNY DREW SNOW<sup>9</sup>.

xliii. 200. JAMES<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 24, 1808.

xliv. 201. EBENEZER LOTHROP<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 9, 1809.

202. DENNIS<sup>7</sup>; died aged 19 years.

xlv. 203. ISALAH DUNSTER<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 2, 1814.

xlvi. 204. HENRY<sup>7</sup>, b. May 9, 1817.

xlvi. 205. JOHN MURRAY<sup>7</sup>, b. June 27, 1823.

## XXXII. LEMUEL FOSTER (158), ORANGE, VT.

[———1820.]

Lemuel<sup>6</sup> Foster, (*Nathan<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>*), came to Orange, Vt. from Croyden, N. H., where he had married Chloe Powers. He died in 1820; she died in 1854, aged 78. Children:

206. BETSEY<sup>7</sup>; m. Jason Walker. Their home was in Winona, Minn., where she died 1882, more than 80 years of age. In her early life she taught school.
207. NATHAN<sup>7</sup>; m. Laura Clapp. They lived in Stowe, Vt.
208. ACHSAH<sup>7</sup>; m. Christopher Richardson of Barre, Vt.
209. HERSCHEL<sup>7</sup>; married, and lived in Maine.
210. CHLOE<sup>7</sup>; m. Edson Comstock of Middlebury, Vt.
211. OLIVIA<sup>7</sup>; m. ——— Wallace of Post Mills, Vt.
212. HANNAH<sup>7</sup>; m. Zadock Richardson. They lived in Newbury, Vt.
213. JERUSHA<sup>7</sup>; m. ——— Lawrence.
214. DAMARIS<sup>7</sup>; m. ——— Baneroff of Post Mills, Vt.
215. ALONZO<sup>7</sup>; m. Harriet Thompson of Barre, Vt. They lived in Winona, Minn., where she died 1851. He has since lived in Plainview, Minn.

## XXXIII. NATHAN FOSTER (159), BOSTON.

[—————.]

Nathan<sup>6</sup> Foster, (*Nathan<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>*), spent most of his life in Boston, where he died. He married Betsey Ware of Wilmington, Vt. Children:

216. KEZIAH<sup>7</sup>; m. ——— Hyde.
217. NATHAN<sup>7</sup>; of Springfield, Mass. He m. first, Sarah J. Pettingill; second, Harriet Newell Mansur.
218. CHARLOTTE W.<sup>7</sup>; m. Mr. Denison of the Waltham Watch Factory. In 1874 they were living in England.
219. OLIVER MANN<sup>7</sup>; m. Harriet Stone. They live in Chicago, Ill.

## XXXIV. JAMES FOSTER (160), ORANGE, VT.

[1784—1858.]

James<sup>6</sup> Foster, (*Nathan<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>*), was born in 1784. He married Electra Miller, and in 1811 they came to Orange, Vt. He

died 1858. She died 1857, aged 70. They lived, also, in Wilmington and Brandon, Vt. Children:

220. ADALINE<sup>7</sup>.

221. ELVIRA<sup>7</sup>, twins, b. 1808. The former m. Otis Batchelder, of Orange, Vt. The latter m. Reuben Richardson of Canada. In 1874, their home was in Wisconsin.

222. J. ORISON<sup>7</sup>; m. Tryphena D. Smith of Barre, Vt.

223. A. MILLER<sup>7</sup>; m. Leonora Pressy of Woodstock, Vt.

•224. MARY WARD<sup>7</sup>; m. Benjamin Hathaway of East Douglas, Mass.

225. JOHN<sup>7</sup>; died in infancy.

226. CHARLES O.<sup>7</sup>; m. Lucy Ayers of Grafton, Vt.

227. ELECTRA E.<sup>7</sup>; m. Oramel H. Watson of West Topsham, Vt.

228. SARAH ANN<sup>7</sup>; m. Jonathan E. Colby of South Newmarket, New Hampshire.

229. LYDIA D.<sup>7</sup>; m. Carlos Thomas of Compton, P. Q.

230. LEMUEL P.<sup>7</sup>; m. first, Mary Mudgett; second, Esther Greene. His home was East Corinth, Vt.

231. HENRY<sup>7</sup>; m. Lucy A. Miles of Barre, Vt.

232. MANNING S.<sup>7</sup>; died young.

233. GEORGE P.<sup>7</sup>; m. Sarah J. Palmer. Their home was in Montpelier, Vt., where he was the proprietor of the Union House. He has died since 1874, at which time he was instrumental in bringing about the reunion of the descendants of Nathan<sup>5</sup> Foster, at Orange.

XXXV. SAMUEL FOSTER (161), ————

[—————]

Samuel<sup>6</sup> Foster, (*Nathan<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>*), came to Orange, Vt., with the rest of the family. He married Pamela Camp. They moved to the West. Children:

234. DANA<sup>7</sup>.

235. GOULD<sup>7</sup>; died young.

236. PAMELA<sup>7</sup>.

237. BETSEY<sup>7</sup>; died young.

238. WOOSTER<sup>7</sup>; died aged 13.

239. GEORGE<sup>7</sup>; died young.

240. EVERISSA; m. John S. Farrar of Peru, Indiana.

241. ALBERT<sup>7</sup>.

## XXXVI. ISAAC FOSTER (177), BREWSTER.

[1770—1855.]

Isaac<sup>6</sup> Foster, (*Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Isaac<sup>4</sup>*), was born in Harwich, Aug. 23, 1770. He was a sea captain, and a man of prominence in Brewster, holding the office of selectman and serving the town as a representative. He married Sarah, daughter of Samuel Thacher. He died, Jan. 4, 1855. Children:

- 242. ISAAC<sup>7</sup>, b. 1798; died young.
- 243. SAMUEL THACHER<sup>7</sup>, b. 1800; died Aug. 7, 1816.
- 244. SARAH T.<sup>7</sup>, b. 1802; died 1888.
- 245. ISAAC<sup>7</sup>, b. 1806; died in New Orleans, 1834.
- 246. LUCY<sup>7</sup>, b. 1814.
- 247. JULIA<sup>7</sup>, b. 1817.
- 248. THACHER<sup>7</sup>, b. 1819.
- 249. GEORGE<sup>7</sup>, b. 1821.

## XXXVII. BENJAMIN FOSTER (178), BREWSTER.

[1772—1848.]

Benjamin<sup>6</sup> Foster, (*Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Isaac<sup>4</sup>*), was born in Harwich, Sept. 27, 1772. He was a sea captain, and filled important offices in town, being treasurer in 1818, and town clerk, both of which he held six years. He married Desire, born June 5, 1774, daughter of Solomon<sup>5</sup> (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>), Freeman. He died March 10, 1848. Children:

- 250. DESIRE<sup>7</sup>, b. May 14, 1800; m. first, Israel Lincoln; second, Jonathan Thacher.

## XXXVIII. FREEMAN FOSTER (186), BREWSTER.

[1782—1870.]

Freeman<sup>6</sup> Foster, (*David<sup>5</sup>, Isaac<sup>4</sup>*), was born in Harwich (Brewster), May 1, 1782. He inherited the old homestead from

his father. He was a sea captain, and a man of prominence in Brewster. In 1840, and later, he was sent as representative to the General Court. He was thrice married. He married, Jan. 15, 1806, Mehitable Low of Barre. She was born May 25, 1783; died Sept. 30, 1842. He died Feb. 25, 1870. They were the parents of ten children, all born in Brewster.

xlvi. 251. FREEMAN<sup>7</sup>, b. March 4, 1807.

252. MEHITABLE LOW<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 8, 1808; m. Nov. 8, 1832, Capt. Tully Crosby of Brewster. His mother was a daughter of Chillingsworth<sup>6</sup> (Chillingsworth<sup>4</sup>), Foster. Their home adjoins the old Foster homestead. Children:

1. TULLY CROSBY<sup>8</sup>, jr., b. Aug. 21, 1841; m. first, June 13, 1867, Luella J. Hopkins; m. second, Sept. 25, 1876, Melissa Foster.

2. HETTIE LOW CROSBY<sup>8</sup>, b. July 14, 1848.

xlix. 253. DAVID<sup>7</sup>, b. July 10, 1810.

254. PHOEBE FREEMAN<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1812; m. first, Nov. 20, 1836, Isaac Doane; m. second, Jan. 16, 1850, Josiah Linnell.

1. EVELINE S. DOANE<sup>8</sup>, b. 1839; m. first, Nathaniel T. Hunt; second, James Damon.

255. SARAH H.<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 25, 1814; m. Aug. 1842, Capt. Elisha Bangs. Children:

1. ELISHA D. BANGS<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 29, 1844; m. Georgianna Skillings.

2. HERBERT H. BANGS<sup>8</sup>, b. May 7, 1849; m. Elizabeth Scudder.

3. LUELLE F. BANGS<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 24, 1852.

256. MARTHA<sup>7</sup>, b. June 10, 1817; m. Aug. 1841, Asa Mayo.

257. ANN L.<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 15, 1819; d. Oct. 22, 1888; m. Aug. 12, 1838, Rev. Nathaniel Gunnison, a Universalist minister.

He was b. Feb. 14, 1811; d. Aug. 25, 1871, Waterville, Me. For a fuller account of him and his family see "Gunnison Genealogy," p. 119. Children:

1. FOSTER N. GUNNISON<sup>8</sup>, b. April 4, 1840; m. July 26, 1867, Emma Elliot.

2. ANN L. GUNNISON<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 21, 1842; d. June 21, 1861.

3. ALMON GUNNISON<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 2, 1844; m. July 7, 1868, Ella Everest. He is a Universalist minister and a Doctor of Divinity, and is at present settled over a flourishing parish in Brooklyn, N. Y., where he was called in 1871.

4. WALTER B. GUNNISON<sup>8</sup>, b. May 2, 1852; m. Jan. 18, 1876, Blanche Eaton. He is a graduate of St. Lawrence University, Canton, N. Y., where he was professor of

ancient languages a number of years.

5. HERBERT F. GUNNISON<sup>5</sup>, b. June 28, 1858; m. Alice May.  
258. LUCRETIA<sup>7</sup>, Feb. 21, 1821; m. May 28, 1855, Rev. C. A. Bradley, a Universalist minister well known throughout Barnstable Co. They reside on the old homestead of Chillingsworth<sup>3</sup> Foster. We are indebted to him for much information concerning the Brewster branch of the family. They have one son:  
1. ASA M. BRADLEY<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 9, 1856; m. 1878, Mary Emery. They reside in Oakland, Cal.  
259. WILLIAM LOW<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 30, 1822; m. May 29, 1849, Matilda Higgins. They had a family of five sons. He died Jan. 2, 1876.  
260. SOPHIA<sup>7</sup>, b. April 8, 1825; d. Oct. 4, 1863; m. Nathaniel T. Hunt.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

XXXIX. STEPHEN FOSTER (191), ROCK ISLAND, P. Q.

[1806——]

Stephen<sup>7</sup> Foster, the eldest son of Stephen<sup>6</sup> (*James<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>*), was born in East Montpelier, July 12, 1806. He early removed to Stanstead, P. Q., and located in business in the village of Rock Island. He has long been the Cashier of the Derby Line National Bank, and in various ways has led an active business career. Though at the advanced age of 83, his years sit so lightly upon him that he still enjoys life thoroughly and is interested in everything about him. His cheerful disposition and cordial manner have endeared him to the community. He is an honored attendant at the Congregational Church in Rock Island, and has liberally remembered it in his benefactions. Mr. Foster has been twice married. He married, first, Sept. 14, 1831, Maria Kimball. She died Mar. 2, 1854. He married, second, Dec. 11, 1856, Caroline B. Evans of Providence, R. I.

His children, all by the first marriage, were as follows:

- 261. OSCAR KING<sup>8</sup>, b. 1835; d. 1836.
- 262. WILLIAM STEPHEN<sup>8</sup>, b. June 4, 1837. He m. Jan. 1, 1861, Maria, daughter of Elias Cheney. Their home was in Derby Line, Vt., where he was engaged in business. He died Feb. 7, 1886.
- 263. CHARLES H.<sup>8</sup>, b. 1839; died 1840.
- 264. OSCAR ALPHONSO<sup>8</sup>, b. 1841; died 1842.

XL. GEORGE KING FOSTER (192), RICHMOND, P. Q.

[1808—1884.]

George King<sup>7</sup> Foster, second son of Stephen<sup>6</sup> (*James<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>*), was born in East Montpelier, May 21, 1808. He early removed



RESIDENCE OF STEPHEN FOSTER, ROCK ISLAND, P. Q.

to Richmond, P. Q., where he became a successful business man, as well as an influential citizen. During the last years of his life his eyesight troubled him, and later on, his health which had been generally good failed. He died, after a short illness, April 28, 1884. Mr. Foster was noted for his fund of stories, a natural wit, and general good companionship, traits which he inherited from his King ancestry. He was a member of the Episcopal Church. He married, July 26, 1837, Elvira, daughter of Hosmer and Fluvia (Bissell) Cleveland. Her father was from Brooklyn, Ct., and her mother from East Windsor, Ct. They moved from that State to Canada. Mrs. Foster died July 1, 1880.

Children of George K. and Elvira (Cleveland) Foster, born in Richmond:

265. GEORGE KING<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 13, 1843; m. June 26, 1873, Cynthia Elvira Cleveland, his cousin. She was the daughter of George Nelson Cleveland, Danville, P. Q., who married Mary Ann Lynch, from Longford, Ireland. Their only child, George Frederic<sup>9</sup>, was born in Richmond, Aug. 7, 1875. He died Nov. 5, 1881. Their home is in Burlington, Vt.
266. NELSON AUGUSTUS<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 8, 1846; drowned July 9, 1853.
267. FREDERICK HERBERT<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 9, 1848; unm. His home, of late, has been Tilton, N. H.

#### XLI. HENRY DEARBORN FOSTER (195), EAST MONTPELIER.

[1815—1884.]

Henry Dearborn<sup>7</sup> Foster, third son of Stephen<sup>6</sup> (*James<sup>6</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>*), was born in East Montpelier, Apr. 23, 1815. He lived and died in his native town, and passed most of his life on the homestead, which is now occupied by his son, Edwin<sup>8</sup>. He was an industrious and thrifty farmer, a worthy and respected citizen. At one time he represented his town in the Legislature at Montpelier. He died July 27, 1884, after a painful illness of many weeks. In religious belief Mr. Foster was a Universalist. He bore his sufferings with fortitude, and by his patience, and in his

daily conversation, exhibited all the sweetness of a true christian character. He married, Oct. 20, 1836, Sarah Bassett. She was the true helpmate of her husband. She survived him nearly four years, and died Feb. 1, 1888.

Children of Henry D. and Sarah (Bassett) Foster, all born in East Montpelier:

268. JULIA ANN<sup>s</sup>, b. Jan. 15, 1838; m. Dec. 31, 1863, William H. Gladding. Their home is in Barre, Vt.
269. EDWIN HENRY<sup>s</sup>, b. Mar. 12, 1839; m. Mar. 21, 1864, Fanny, daughter of Theophilus Clark. He is a farmer and lives on the homestead at East Montpelier. Children:
  1. CARRIE EVANS<sup>o</sup>, b. Apr. 7, 1867.
  2. ABBIE WOOD<sup>o</sup>, b. Apr. 7, 1867.
  3. MARY TEMPLETON<sup>o</sup>, b. Sept. 11, 1873.
  4. EMMA JULIA<sup>o</sup>, b. Nov. 27, 1875.
  5. ALICE GLEE<sup>o</sup>, b. Oct. 27, 1879.
270. MARY<sup>s</sup>, b. April 13, 1841; m. March 4, 1861, Austin Templeton. Their home is in East Montpelier.
271. STEPHEN<sup>s</sup>, b. 1843; d. 1844.
272. STEPHEN AUSTIN<sup>s</sup>, b. Jan. 12, 1845; m. Sarah, daughter of William Holmes. He is a farmer, and lives in East Montpelier. Children:
  1. HENRY HOLMES<sup>o</sup>, b. Apr. 6, 1871.
  2. HARRIET MARIA<sup>o</sup>, b. Oct. 18, 1873.
  3. JULIA ANN<sup>o</sup>, b. Nov. 27, 1876.
  4. KATE HOLMES<sup>o</sup>, b. May 16, 1881.
  5. FRANK STEPHEN<sup>o</sup>, b. May, 11, 1885.
  6. WILLIAM AUSTIN<sup>o</sup>, b. March 14, 1886.
273. FRANCES RUBY<sup>s</sup>, b. 1848; d. 1853.
274. EMMA S.<sup>s</sup>, b. March 9, 1852; m. March 17, 1875, William Cleveland of Richmond, P. Q. Their home is in W. Somerville. Children:
  1. SARAH GRACE CLEVELAND<sup>o</sup>, b. May 1876; died young.
  2. FRANK EARNEST CLEVELAND<sup>o</sup>, b. Nov. 11, 1877.
  3. WILLIAM HOWARD CLEVELAND<sup>o</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1879.
  4. LEVI HENRY CLEVELAND<sup>o</sup>; died young.
  5. MARY AMY CLEVELAND<sup>o</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1882.
  6. SARAH CLEVELAND<sup>o</sup>, b. May 1884; died in infancy.
275. CHARLES WALLACE<sup>s</sup>, b. Aug. 15, 1860; m. Aug. 14, 1881, Flora, daughter of Alonzo Wheeler of Calais, Vt. Their home is in Calais. They have one child, born June 1888.



AUSTIN THEOPHILUS FOSTER.

*No. 193, page 41.*

XLIL AUSTIN THEOPHILUS FOSTER (198), DERBY LINE, VT.

[1822———]

Austin Theophilus<sup>7</sup> Foster, the youngest of the ten children of Stephen<sup>6</sup> (*James<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>*), and Mary King Foster, was born in East Montpelier, Sept. 20, 1822. The name of Austin, which has since become quite popular in the family, was given him in honor of a second cousin, Austin Fuller (p. 16). He was named Theophilus for his uncle Theophilus King, who received it from his uncle Theophilus Clark. He obtained it, in his turn, from his grandfather Theophilus Crosby who was born 1693, at which time our knowledge of the name begins. In the ancestral chart, at the beginning of this volume, we have taken Mr. Foster's name and traced his ancestors back through the generations as far as the history of this country will permit, and if there are no illustrious names in the list, he can take pride, at least, with the rest of his family, in the fact that he is of pure New England blood without a single mixture, or taint, for seven generations.

In his fifteenth year Mr. Foster left East Montpelier and entered his brother Stephen's store, at Rock Island, as clerk. From the time he was twelve, however, he had been away from home portions of each year, either with his brother George, at Richmond, or with his eldest brother, at Stanstead. In his nineteenth year he was admitted as a partner into the firm of Levi Spaulding and Stephen Foster. From that time until 1881 he continued in business as a country merchant, either alone, or with partners, at first on Rock Island and finally at Derby Line, Vt., where he has always resided. In 1865 he opened a boot manufactory on the Canada side of the Line. This business is still continued. In 1872 he became the president of the Derby Line National Bank. He served in the Legislature as representative for the town of Derby in 1862-63, and in 1886 was elected State Senator from Orleans County. He has always identified himself with the Universalist Church and, for a number of years, has been a trustee of God-

dard Seminary, Barre, Vt., where his four children attended school. He has been president for several terms of the Vermont State Convention of Universalists. He married, first, Aurelia, daughter of Harris Way, Sept. 19, 1848. She died Nov. 9, 1850. He married, second, Sarah Heard, daughter of Capt. John and Lydia (Gustin) Gilman of Stanstead, P. Q.

As the writer's account of the Gilman Family is too voluminous to be added to this volume as an appendix, we will merely note that Mrs. Foster was born Dec. 27, 1830, and is a descendant, in the seventh generation, from Edward Gilman who came to this country in 1638, and finally settled in Exeter, N. H.

Children of Austin T. and Sarah H. (Gilman) Foster, born in Derby Line:

276. HARRIET<sup>8</sup>, b. May 16, 1854; m. July 26, 1877, Frank Mortimer Hawes. He was born July 26, 1850, the son of Mather E. and Laura (Bond<sup>7</sup>) Hawes of Somerville. They have resided since 1879 in Somerville. Children:
  1. AUSTIN FOSTER HAWES<sup>9</sup>, b. in Danvers, March 17, 1879.
  2. RICHARD WITHINGTON HAWES<sup>9</sup>, b. in Somerville, March 31, 1886.
277. JOHN GILMAN<sup>8</sup>, b. March 9, 1859. He received the degree of A. B. from Tufts College, where he was graduated 1880. He was admitted to the Orleans Co. (Vt.) Bar, and in 1882 began the practice of Law in his native town. He married in St. Louis, June 9, 1886, Clara Sunshine, daughter of Judge Amos Lee and Catherine Eliza (Reed) Merriman, of Washington, D. C. She was born in Peoria, Ill., Jan. 1, 1860. Children:
  1. KATHERINE REED<sup>9</sup>, b. in Derby Line, Nov. 23, 1888.
278. MARY JANE<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 7, 1860.
279. STEPHEN AUSTIN<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 23, 1866. He graduated from Tufts College in 1887, with the degree of A. B., and is at present a member of the Harvard Law School.

XLIII. JAMES FOSTER (200), NEW BEDFORD.

[1808———]

James Foster<sup>7</sup>, (*E. Lothrop<sup>6</sup>, James<sup>6</sup>*), was born in Rochester, Feb. 24, 1808. He married, first, Oct. 31, 1833, Susan Bun-



EBENEZER LOTHROP FOSTER.

*No. 201, page 43.*

ker, who was born Apr. 16, 1811; died Oct. 2, 1852. He married, second, Sept. 28, 1854, Mrs. Annie E. Edwards of Mattapoissett. Children:

280. CLARISSA HARLOW<sup>b</sup>, b. Apr. 23, 1835; m., first, Nathan Childs of New Bedford. He died of yellow fever, in the South. She m., second, Alfred Morton, Fall River.

281. CAROLINE FRANCES<sup>s</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1837; m. May 15, 1855, Joseph R. Rumwell, (Rumrill). Children:

1. JOSEPH H. RUMWELL<sup>9</sup>.

2. HERBERT RUMWELL<sup>9</sup>.

282. SARAH BUNKER<sup>s</sup>, b. Jan. 12, 1839; m. Sept. 10, 1857, Elihu Bunker. Children:

1. SUSIE BUNKER<sup>9</sup>; m. Franklin Tobey, jr., New Bedford.

Children:

OLIVE BATES TOBEY<sup>10</sup>.

BESSIE TOBEY<sup>10</sup>.

FRANK ELIHU TOBEY<sup>10</sup>.

283. JOHN BUNKER<sup>s</sup>, b. Nov. 12, 1843.

284. JAMES MURRAY<sup>s</sup>, b. March 4, 1846; d. at sea, May 22, 1866.

285. MARIA KILTON<sup>s</sup>; m. Sept. 1884, Grenville Bacon of Boston.

286. WALTER HOWARD<sup>s</sup>, b. June 28, 1856; m. Ella Tilton.

Children:

1. MAUDE<sup>9</sup>.

287. WILLIAM BUNKER<sup>s</sup>, b. Jan. 2, 1841.

#### XLIV. EBENEZER LOTHROP FOSTER (201), NEW BEDFORD.

[1809—1879.]

E. Lothrop<sup>7</sup> Foster, (*E. Lothrop<sup>9</sup>, James<sup>5</sup>*), was born in Rochester, Dec. 9, 1809. He married, Oct. 29, 1833, Nancy Bryant Cushman of Sandwich. Their home was in New Bedford where, with his carpenter's trade, he became a well known contractor and builder. He was an active worker in the Universalist parish of that city. He died July 9, 1879. His widow is still living.

Children:

288. HELEN TABOR<sup>s</sup>, b. Dec. 31, 1887; m. Jan. 20, 1856. John Franklin Swift. Their home is in New Bedford. Children:

1. FRANK HERBERT SWIFT<sup>9</sup>, b. June 3, 1860; m. Bertha Fearing Francis, July 15, 1884, and lives in Providence, R. I. They have one child.
2. AUGUSTUS TABOR SWIFT<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 23, 1867; at the present time a student in Brown University.
3. JOHN CAMPBELL SWIFT<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 19, 1872.
289. MARY RUGGLES<sup>8</sup>, b. March 3, 1840; d. Dec. 22, 1860.
290. MARTHA CUSHMAN<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 23, 1842; m. Dec. 15, 1864, Frederic Allen Sweet. Their home is in Hyde Park.  
Children:
  1. MARY RUGGLES SWEET<sup>9</sup>, b. March 12, 1868.
  2. HELEN GREENWOOD SWEET<sup>9</sup>, b. Jan. 7, 1873.
  3. GERTRUDE LAVINIA SWEET<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 26, 1882.

XLV. ISAIAH DUNSTER FOSTER (203), NEW BEDFORD.

[1814—1875.]

Isaiah D.<sup>7</sup> Foster, (*E. Lothrop<sup>6</sup>, James<sup>5</sup>*), was born in Rochester, Aug. 2, 1814. He married Martha Bartlett Cushman of Sandwich. Their home was in New Bedford, where he died, June 29, 1875. His widow has died since 1884. Children:

291. ARABELLA LORING<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 11, 1844; d. March 27, 1851.
292. NANCY CUSHMAN<sup>8</sup>, b. July 15, 1847.
293. ISADORA<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 17, 1849.
294. ARTHUR SUMMER<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1853; m. Gertrude E., daughter of William Almy of New Bedford. He was drowned, July 16, 1887. Children:
  1. ELIZABETH POTTER<sup>9</sup>, b. July 9, 1876.

XLVI. HENRY FOSTER (204), —————

[1817————]

Henry<sup>7</sup> Foster, (*E. Lothrop<sup>6</sup>, James<sup>5</sup>*), was born in Rochester, May 9, 1817. He married, first, Sarah Ann Sturtevant of Mari-



JOHN MURRAY FOSTER.

*No. 205, page 45.*

on, who died, Aug. 31, 1841. He married, second, Rebecca Jane Calvert of Newport, R. I. Each was the mother of a son.

Children:

295. HENRY AUSTIN<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 31, 1841; m. Lillie Chapman of Hartford, where they reside.  
 296. WALTER CALVERT<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 26, 1852; m. Mary Jane Barker of Hartford. He died, Feb. 27, 1877. They had:  
 1. HARRY<sup>9</sup>, b. June 17, 1875.

XLVII. JOHN MURRAY FOSTER (205), NEW BEDFORD.

[1823———]

J. Murray<sup>7</sup> Foster, (*E. Lothrop<sup>6</sup>, James<sup>5</sup>*), was born in Rochester, June 27, 1823. Like most of his family, he resides in New Bedford. Named for the father of Universalism in this country, he has proved true to the principles which he taught. He married, Sept. 16, 1847, Esther Holmes Sowle. She was born Oct. 12, 1829. Children:

297. WILLIAM MURRAY<sup>8</sup>, b. May 22, 1852; d. Nov. 6, 1857.  
 298. ETTA ADELAIDE<sup>8</sup>, b. May 20, 1855; m. May 20, 1874, Milton A. Brownell. Children:  
 1. OLIVER MURRAY BROWNELL<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 5, 1874.  
 2. ANNIE ESTELLE BROWNELL<sup>9</sup>, b. Jan. 9, 1875.  
 3. EARL CLIFTON BROWNELL<sup>9</sup>, b. May 12, 1877.  
 299. MARY EMMA<sup>8</sup>, b. March 25, 1859; m. July 9, 1885, Frank C. Barrows. Children:  
 1. MURRAY FOSTER BARROWS<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 28, 1886.  
 300. MURRAY CLIFTON<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 25, 1861; d. Dec. 5, 1867.  
 301. HENRY SOWLE<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 9, 1866.

XLVIII. FREEMAN FOSTER (251), ———

[1807———]

Freeman<sup>7</sup> Foster, (*Freeman<sup>6</sup>, David<sup>5</sup>*), was born in Brewster.

March 4, 1807. He married, Oct. 24, 1830, Nancy S. Ingalls of Nashua, N. H. Children:

- 302. ISABELLA<sup>s</sup>, b. Oct. 21, 1831; m. Dec. 25, 1855, Gilman Osgood.
- 303. ABBEY<sup>s</sup>, b. March 12, 1833.
- 304. FREEMAN<sup>s</sup>, b. June 9, 1835; m. March 10, 1858, Jane Wellman. He died, Apr. 25, 1888.
- 305. MARY F.<sup>s</sup>, b. Aug. 23, 1840; m., first, Aug. 7, 1862, Edward E. Nash; m., second, Sept. 22, 1869, Merritt F. Nash.

XLIX. DAVID FOSTER (258), BOSTON.

[1810———]

David<sup>7</sup> Foster, (*Freeman*<sup>6</sup>, *David*<sup>5</sup>), was born in Brewster, July 10, 1810. He married, first, Oct. 17, 1833, Cynthia C. Berry; he married, second, Dec. 1, 1863, Mary A. Lenihan. He resides in Boston. Children, by first marriage:

- 306. ELLEN<sup>s</sup>, b. Oct. 16, 1834; m. 1860, Capt. Elisha F. Sears.
- 307. MEHITABLE<sup>s</sup>, b. May 13, 1837; d. Nov. 5, 1858.
- 308. EMMA F.<sup>s</sup>, b. Dec. 21, 1844.
- 309. MARTHA L.<sup>s</sup>, b. June 25, 1846; m. Dec. 5, 1867, Charles Lincoln. Children, by second marriage:
- 310. MARY L.<sup>s</sup>, b. Apr. 20, 1865.
- 311. LINNETT<sup>s</sup>, b. Nov. 10, 1866.
- 312. DAVID<sup>s</sup>, b. March 12, 1875.

END OF FOSTER RECORD.

## APPENDICES.



## APPENDIX A.

### CHILLINGSWORTH RECORD.

MARY<sup>2</sup> CHILLINGSWORTH (3), WIFE OF JOHN<sup>2</sup> FOSTER.

[—1702.]

"THOMAS CHILLINGSWORTH was probably the only male who bore the name of Chillingsworth in New England, in the seventeenth century." After a short residence in Lynn and Sandwich, he settled in Marshfield, where he served as representative from 1648 to 1652. Administration on his estate was granted, March, 1652-3, to his widow Joanna. The inventory was taken June 7, 1653 by John Dingley, Arthur Howland, and John Russell. Miss Thomas in her "Memorials of Marshfield" says: "Mr. Chillingsworth settled in Marshfield near the time of its incorporation. He was a prominent man in public affairs, but physically infirm. He died in 1652, probably in the meridian of his years. He was a large land holder. His family Bible is still preserved, bearing date 1589. It was printed by Christopher Barker."

Mrs. Joanna Chillingsworth, married, May 17, 1684, Thomas Daggett. She was buried in Marshfield, Sept. 4, 1684. The children of Mr. Chillingsworth, probably by his wife Joanna, as far as known, were:

1. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>; died unm., Sept. 28, 1655.
2. MAHITAKEL<sup>2</sup>; m. May 2, or 20, 1661, Justus Eames of Marshfield.
3. MARY<sup>2</sup>; m. about 1663, Deacon John<sup>2</sup> Foster (p. 7), of Marshfield. She was the mother of ten children, and died Sept. 25, 1702.
4. SARAH<sup>2</sup>; m. about 1666, Samuel<sup>1</sup> (William<sup>1</sup>) Sprague [1640—1710], a representative in 1682, and the last Secretary of the Plymouth Colony.

## APPENDIX B.

### PART I. FREEMAN RECORD.

MERCY<sup>4</sup> FREEMAN (25), WIFE OF CHILLINGSWORTH<sup>3</sup> FOSTER.

[1687—1720.]

THANKFUL<sup>4</sup> FREEMAN (38), WIFE OF JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> SNOW.

[—————]

1. EDMUND<sup>1</sup> FREEMAN came to this country from London, in the ship *Abigail*, 1635. In 1637, we find him with his family among the first settlers of the town of Sandwich, where he was much the largest land-owner of the 58 who held shares. He soon gained distinction in town and colony, and was often made Governor's assistant. He is said to have been of good business habits, liberal in politics, and tolerant in religious opinions. "He stoutly remonstrated against all illiberal enactments of laws against the Quakers.

His wife, Elizabeth, died Feb. 14, 1676, aged 76. He died in 1682, aged 92. Their graves are side by side, in Sandwich, and are marked by peculiarly shaped stones, resembling a saddle and a pillion, placed there by his own directions at the time of his wife's death. His will, signed June 21, was presented before the probate court, Nov. 1682. Children:

2. ALICE<sup>2</sup>, b. in England, 1618; d. Plymouth, Apr. 1651; m. Nov. 24, 1639, Deacon William Paddy, a prosperous merchant and a highly respected citizen.

3. EDMUND<sup>2</sup>, b. in England, 1620; m. Apr. 22, 1646, Rebecca, daughter of Gov. Thomas Prince. He m. second, July 18, 1651, Margaret Perry. He was a prominent citizen of Sandwich, and for seven years deputy to the General Court. A son, Edmund<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 5, 1655; d. in Dennis, May 18, 1720; was the father of Isaac<sup>4</sup>, b. 1706, who m. Deborah<sup>4</sup> Foster.

(P. 12.)

4. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. in England, 1623; m. John Ellis. She and her son Matthias Ellis were mentioned in the will of Edmund<sup>1</sup>.
- ii. 5. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. in England, 1625; died Oct. 28, 1719.
6. CYCELLA<sup>2</sup>, b. in England, 1631; died young.
7. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. in this country; m. about 1653, Edward Perry.

ii. MAJOR JOHN<sup>2</sup> FREEMAN (5), was actively engaged in King Philip's War, when he was known by the title of captain. He was raised to the rank of major in 1685, by which title he was generally designated. He settled in Eastham, in that part which is now Orleans. He was a representative many years, several times Governor's assistant, in all 24 years, and held other offices of trust in town and colony. He was a deacon of the church and in various ways was even more prominent than his father. Few men in the colony had a better reputation.

In 1676, a sachem of Satucket (West Brewster) deeded land of that section to Major Freeman.

In 1691, the town of Eastham mortgaged two islands to Major Freeman, for the payment of £76, which was the town's proportion of the expense of obtaining the new Charter from England. He married, Feb. 13, 1649-50, Mercy, daughter of Gov. Thomas Prince, (Part II, Appendix B.) She died Sept. 28, 1711, aged 80. He died Oct. 28, 1719, in the 98th year of his age. The stones which marked their graves are still to be seen in the ancient cemetery at Eastham. The will of Major John Freeman bears date June 1, 1716. It was probated Nov. 1719. This, as well as an agreement of the heirs, signed Jan. 29, 1719-20, affords much assistance in naming his descendants. Children:

8. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1650-1; died in infancy.
- iii. 9. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 1651; died July 27, 1721.
10. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 1653; m. Dec. 31, 1673, Rebecca, daughter of Jonathan Sparrow. He was many times selectman, clerk, and treasurer of Harwich, where he resided. He was made deacon of the first church, Nov. 28, 1700. Among his children was Edmund<sup>4</sup>, who m. Phæbe (daughter of Mercy and Elkanah) Watson. They were the parents of Edmund<sup>5</sup>, who m. Mary Clark, and the grandparents of Phæbe<sup>6</sup>, who m. David<sup>6</sup> Foster. (p. 28.)

- iv. 11. EDMUND<sup>3</sup>, b. June 1657.  
 12. MERCY<sup>3</sup>, b. July 1659; m. Dec. 1679, Deacon Samuel Knowles.  
 13. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, b. 1663; d. 1687; m. Lydia, daughter of Jonathan Sparrow. A son, William<sup>4</sup>, b. 1686; m. Mercy Pepper; was the father of Hon. Solomon<sup>5</sup> (1733—1808), who m. first, Mercy<sup>4</sup> Foster. (p. 18.) By his second wife, Desire Doane, he had Desire<sup>5</sup>, who m. Benjamin<sup>5</sup> Foster. (p. 35.) William<sup>4</sup> and Mercy (Pepper) Freeman had, also, Daniel<sup>4</sup>, b. 1747; m. Mercy Freeman. They were the parents of Sarah<sup>5</sup> b. in Harwich, Nov. 14, 1740; m. Chillingsworth<sup>5</sup> Foster. (p. 18.)  
 14. PATIENCE<sup>3</sup>; m. Jan. 31, 1682-3, Lieut. Samuel Paine. Ch: JOSHUA PAINE<sup>4</sup>; m. Phæbe Snow. ISAAC PAINE<sup>4</sup>; m. Abigail Snow.  
 15. PRINCE<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 3, 1656; died young.  
 16. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>; m. Apr. 14, 1681, John Mayo. (Part v, Appendix B.) Their son, John Mayo<sup>4</sup>, m. Susanna<sup>4</sup>. (John<sup>3</sup>), his cousin, Oct. 22, 1712.  
 17. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. March 20, 1669; d. Jan. 4, 1760; m. Mary, daughter of Zoheth Howland. (?) He was selectman, Justice of the Peace, judge of the county court, and a man of prominence in the colony. Among his children was, JOHN<sup>4</sup>, whose daughter, Eunice<sup>5</sup>, b. May 1, 1730, m. Isaac<sup>5</sup> Foster. (p. 27.)  
 18. BENNETT<sup>3</sup>, b. March 7, 1670-1; m. March 14, 1681, Deacon John Paine. She d. 1716.

III. JOHN<sup>3</sup> FREEMAN (9), removed to Harwich, now Brewster, in 1675. All his children born before 1687 were recorded in Eastham. He was one of eight to constitute the church at Harwich, Oct. 17, 1700, of which his brother Thomas was a deacon. He was a man of prominence and left a goodly estate. He was twice married; first, Dec. 18, 1672, to Sarah, daughter of William Merrick. She was the mother of all his children, and died Apr. 21, 1696. (Part IV, Appendix B.) He married, second, in 1701, Mercy, widow of Elkanah Watson of Plymouth. She died, Sept. 27, 1721, aged 62, just two months after her husband's death, which occurred July 21, 1721. His will is an interesting one and mentions, among others, the children of his daughter Mercy Foster, deceased. Children:

19. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 3, 1674; died young.

20. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 1676; m. Edward Snow, who d. in Eastham, Oct. 17, 1707. She died, Aug. 23, 1739. Children; Thomas<sup>5</sup>, Jabez<sup>5</sup>, Rebecca<sup>5</sup>, Martha<sup>5</sup>.
21. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. July, 1678; m. about 1701, Mercy Watson, his step-sister. In 1728, he and his wife were admitted by letter to the church of Rochester. They had a large family of children, of whom Sarah<sup>5</sup>, m. Constant Merrick of Rochester; John<sup>5</sup>, m. Joanna Rickett.
22. REBECCA<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 28, 1680-1; died young.
23. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. March 17, 1682-3; m. Oct. 24, 1706, Mary Watson, his step-sister. He died, Aug. 2, 1735, and she m. Capt. Joseph Freeman of Harwich. Among the children of Nathaniel, were; Lemuel<sup>5</sup> who m. 1735-6, Desire Sears; and Prince<sup>5</sup> who m. Abigail Dillingham.
24. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>, b. July 1685; m. Temperance Dimmick. He d. March 14, 1758; she d. 1773, aged 85. Their daughter Temperance<sup>5</sup>, m. Deacon Elisha Foster of Scituate, Nov. 2, 1738. Their son, John<sup>5</sup>, b. July 29, 1729; m. first, Oct. 23, 1755, Thankful<sup>5</sup> Foster (p. 18.); m. second, Nov. 15, 1758, Sarah Freeman; m. third, Tamin Freeman.
25. MERCY<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 3, 1687; m. about 1705, Deacon Chillingsworth<sup>5</sup> Foster of Harwich. (p. 13.) She d. July 7, 1720, aged 33 years, the mother of seven children. The descendants of her five sons will be found in the Foster Record.
26. PATIENCE<sup>4</sup>; m. Oct. 24, 1706, Eleazer Crosby who was born March 30, 1680. She was the mother of a large family of children, and died Jan. 28, 1731-2.
27. SUSANNA<sup>4</sup>; m. Oct. 22, 1712, John Mayo, jr. her cousin. They had nine children.
28. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; m. May 2, 1726, John Bacon of Barnstable. He was lost at sea, 1745. They had ten children.
29. MARY<sup>4</sup>; m. 1713, Judah Berry. She d. Aug. 19, 1719, aged 26.

IV. EDMUND<sup>5</sup> FREEMAN (11), the son of Major John<sup>2</sup>, went by the title of lieutenant. He held many important offices and was a distinguished citizen of Eastham. He died before his father, Dec. 10, 1717. From the will of Wm. Merrick, we may infer that Lieut. Freeman married, for his first wife, Ruth Merrick. (Part IV, Appendix B.) He evidently married, for his second wife, Sarah, daughter of Samuel Mayo. (Part V, Appendix B.)

Letters of administration were granted Mrs. Sarah Freeman on her husband's estate, Feb. 25, 1717-8. A settlement of the same mentions three sons and nine daughters, among them Thankful Snow. The will of the widow Freeman dated March 26, 1736-7, was probated March 5, 1745. Children:

30. RUTH<sup>4</sup>, b. about 1680; m. Isaac Doane. She was, probably, the only child by the first marriage.
31. SARAH<sup>4</sup>; m. May 22, 1701, Benjamin Higgins, jr. of Harwich. They were the parents of fourteen children.
32. MARY<sup>4</sup>; m. about 1703, Samuel Hinckley of Harwich. They had a family of nine children.
33. ISAAC<sup>4</sup>, "eldest son," m. March 16, 1715-6, Bethiah Sturgis of Yarmouth. Children: Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Edmund<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>5</sup>, David<sup>5</sup>.
34. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup>; m. Oct. 12, 1710, Abigail Young. They lived at Wellfleet, where they had a family of six children.
35. EDMUND<sup>4</sup>; m. first, Apr. 22, 1725, Lois Paine; m. second, Sept. 25, 1729, Sarah Sparrow.
36. EXPERIENCE<sup>4</sup>; m. Thomas Gross.
37. MERCY<sup>4</sup>; m. Oct. 14, 1717, Thomas Cobb of Eastham.
38. THANKFUL<sup>4</sup>; m. Oct. 16, 1718, Jonathan Snow. (Appendix E, Snow Record.) She was living when her mother's will was made, March 26, 1736-7. They removed from that part of Chatham which is now Orleans to Rochester. Three of their children's births were recorded in Harwich and five in Rochester.
39. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; m. Isaac Pepper.
40. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. 1698; d. 1751; m. Christian, son of Abraham Remick of Eastham. She was the mother of nine children.
41. RACHEL<sup>4</sup>; m. Thomas Gray of Harwich; he d. Oct. 2, 1729.

## PART II. PRINCE RECORD.

MERCY<sup>2</sup> PRINCE, WIFE OF MAJOR JOHN<sup>2</sup> FREEMAN.

[1631—1711.]

JANE<sup>2</sup> PRINCE, WIFE OF CAPT. MARK<sup>2</sup> SNOW.

[1637———]

1. THOMAS PRINCE, or PRENCE, as he called himself, came in the ship *Fortune*, 1621. He was the son of Thomas of Lechlade, Co. Gloucester, England. He married, Aug. 5, 1624, Patience, daughter of Elder William Brewster. (Part III, Appendix B.) She died in 1634. In 1635 he removed from Plymouth to Duxbury, where he married, second, Apr. 1, 1635, Mary, daughter of William Collier.\* In 1644, he removed to Eastham where his wife died the next year. He is said to have married, third, 1662, Mary, widow of Samuel Freeman, senior, and daughter of Constant Southworth. In 1663, Thomas Prince returned to Plymouth, where he died, March 29, 1673, aged 72. His widow survived him.

In a codicil of his will, which, by the way, is very interesting, he thus disposes: "My son Mr. John Freeman is to have Speed's Chronicle, Wilson's Dictionary and Abridgement, Simpson's History of the Church, and Newman's Concordance." To his daughter Jane, wife of Mark Snow, he gives his silver tankard.

Thomas Prince was first made Governor of the Colony in 1634, again in 1638, and for a third time in 1657. At the last mentioned date he was living in Eastham, and, though it was the requirement that a governor should reside in Plymouth, a dispensation was granted in his favor by the General Court, and he continued to reside for a time at the Cape. Mr. Prince received his third appointment after Governor Bradford's death, which occurred March 9,

1657. Josiah Winslow succeeded Prince in office, June 3, 1673.

Governor Prince filled a large place in the early history of the Colony. His salary, on his removal from Eastham, in compliance with the requisitions of the court, was fixed by vote at £50 per annum, a residence was also provided for him at the public expense.

One writer says: His administration was un auspicious and perplexing. Many unhappy jars and animosities prevailed in consequence of the measures which were pursued against the sectaries of that day, and especially against Quakers. He had, also, to encounter many difficulties with the Indians. His government, nevertheless, seems to have pursued a firm and steady course.

Davis, the historian of Plymouth, says: "If we except the lamented departure in some things from a just and prudent toleration on religious subjects, a critical and candid examination of Gov. Prince's conduct during the eighteen years of his magistracy will find, it is believed, little to reprehend and much to approve.

He is particularly to be praised for his solicitous attention to the establishment of schools in the Colony, and the cause of general education. He was also a firm supporter of an educated and regular ministry. His appearance was particularly dignified and striking, and his mere presence was a terror to evil-doers."

Children of Governor Thomas and Patience (Brewster) Prince:

2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, went to England, where he died in early life, leaving a widow and a daughter, Susanna<sup>2</sup>.
  3. REBECCA<sup>2</sup>; m. Apr. 22, 1646, Edmund<sup>2</sup> Freeman. (p. 50.)  
She had died before July 18, 1651.
  4. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>; m. Feb. 13, 1650, Nathaniel Mayo. (Part v, Appendix B.) She m. second, Jonathan Sparrow.
  5. MERCY<sup>2</sup>; m. Feb. 13, 1650, Major John<sup>2</sup> Freeman of Eastham. She died Sept. 28, 1711, "aged 80," so says the gravestone. If so, she was born 1631. For an account of her eleven children, see p. 51.
  6. SARAH<sup>2</sup>; m. 1650, Jeremiah Howes of Yarmouth.
- Children of Governor Thomas and Mary (Collier) Prince:
7. JANE<sup>2</sup>, b. Nov. 1, 1637; m. Jan. 9, 1660-1, Capt. Mark Snow. (Appendix E, Snow Record.)
  8. MARY<sup>2</sup>; m. John Tracy of Duxbury.
  9. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>; m. Dec. 9, 1667, Arthur Howland, jr.



GEORGE KING FOSTER.

*No. 192, page 38.*

10. JUDITH<sup>2</sup>; m. Dec. 28, 1685, Isaac Barker of Duxbury; m. second, in 1691, William Tubbs.
- 

\*Note.—William Collier, Duxbury, a merchant of London, came to this country 1633, having several years acted as one of the adventurers, and had so generous a spirit, as not to be content with making profit by the enterprise of the pilgrims, unless he shared their hardships. Whether he brought a wife with him, or had any here, is doubtful. But four daughters came, of excellent character: SARAH<sup>2</sup>; m. March, or May, 15, 1634, Love Brewster.

REBECCA<sup>2</sup>; m. the same date, Job Cole.

MARY<sup>2</sup>; m. Apr. 1, 1635, Governor Thomas Prince, being his second wife.

ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>; m. Nov. 2, 1637, Constant Southworth.

William Collier was assistant 28 years, between 1634 and 1665, one of the two plenipotentiaries at the first meeting of the Congress of United Colonies, 1643, and among the first purchasers of Dartmouth in 1652. In 1658, "the court ordered a servant to him, because he can not easily come to public business, being aged and having much private business." He died in 1671, at an advanced age. The History of Duxbury says the name of his wife was Jane.

END OF PRINCE RECORD.

### PART III. BREWSTER RECORD.

PATIENCE<sup>2</sup> BREWSTER, WIFE OF GOVERNOR THOMAS<sup>1</sup> PRINCE.

[———1634.]

ELDER WILLIAM BREWSTER came in the *Mayflower* with his two youngest sons, Love and Wrestling, and Lucretia, wife of his son Jonathan, and her son William. His wife, Mary Brewster, came in the *Ann*, 1623, with her daughters Fear and Patience.

Before leaving Holland he had been appointed ruling Elder, and during the early years of the Colony public worship was conducted by him. (The first settled minister of Plymouth was Mr. Ralph Smith, 1629-1636.) William Brewster was the son of William Brewster, and was born at Serooby in Nottinghamshire, 1560, according to one account, or 1563, according to another. He graduated from Cambridge and afterwards became the confidential friend of William Davison, secretary of Queen Elizabeth, and his ambassador to Scotland. In 1587, Brewster took share in his fall and left political life. With his young friend William Bradford we find him, 1607, in Holland, a ruling elder in Robinson's flock. As he had joined the independent church and had entertained their meetings at his house, he was obliged to leave England. With the most submissive patience he bore the novel and trying hardships to which his old age was subjected in this new country. He lived abstemiously, and after having been in his youth the companion of ministers of state, the representative of his sovereign, familiar with the magnificence of courts, and the possessor of a fortune, sufficient not only for the comforts, but for the elegances of life, this humble puritan labored steadily with his own hands, in the fields, for daily subsistence. Yet he possessed that happy elasticity of mind which could accommodate itself with cheerfulness to all circumstances. He was remarkably healthy,

and at the time of his death was ill but a single day. He died April 16, 1643,—another account says 1644. His wife died before 1627, and Bradford says the son Wrestling died unmarried. Elder Brewster had early removed from Plymouth to Duxbury, where he resided near his friend Capt. Standish. His homestead was occupied by his son Love. He left a library of over 300 volumes, of which 64 were in the classic languages.

The above has been selected from the many accounts of this worthy man. Children:

2. PATIENCE<sup>2</sup>, came in the *Ann*, 1623; m. Aug. 5, 1624, Gov. Thomas Prince. She was the mother of five children, and died 1634. (p. 56.)
3. FEAR<sup>2</sup>, came in the *Ann*, 1623; m. 1626, Isaac Allerton, as his second wife. She died 1633.
4. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup>, "eldest son", b. at Scrooby, came in the *Fortune*. His wife Lucretia and son William came in the *Mayflower*. He lived in Duxbury and Norwich, Ct. At one time he practised as an attorney, and in a deed styled himself "gentleman." His son William<sup>3</sup> was in the Indian wars of 1645. There were other children.
5. WRESTLING<sup>2</sup>, came in the *Mayflower*; died unm.
6. LOVE<sup>2</sup>, b. in Holland, came in the *Mayflower*. His will bears date Oct. 1, 1650. He m. 1634, Sarah, daughter of William Collier. (p. 57.) A son William<sup>3</sup> was a deacon and m. 1672, Lydia Partridge. A son Wrestling<sup>3</sup>, d. 1697. There were other children.

## PART IV. MERRICK RECORD.

SARAH<sup>2</sup> MERRICK, WIFE OF JOHN<sup>3</sup> FREEMAN.

[1654—1696.]

1. WILLIAM MERRICK, or MYRICK, was in Duxbury in 1640. Perhaps he is the same William who was an original proprietor of Bridgewater. He early removed to Eastham where he died. He was known as ensign and lieutenant. His will, dated Dec. 3, 1686, proved March 6, 1688-9, describes him as about 86 years old. By this it would seem that he was 43 years of age when the first of his ten children was born, and might be supposed to be the grandfather, rather than the father of this family, were it not that he names his wife Rebecca and sons William and Stephen. His grandchild, Ruth Freeman, is to have an equal share with his children, on the division of his estate.

Children of William and Rebecca Merrick:

2. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1643; m. May 23, 1667, Abigail, daughter of Giles Hopkins. They lived in Eastham where he died, March 20, 1671. Among their children was William<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 1, 1670, an ensign, lived at Harwich. His daughter Ruth<sup>4</sup>, m. first, Samuel Sears; second, Dec. 7, 1731, Dea. Chillingsworth<sup>5</sup> Foster. (p. 13.)
3. STEPHEN<sup>2</sup>, b. May 12, 1646; m. Dec. 28, 1670, Mercy, daughter of Edward Bangs. A son, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, b. March 26, 1673, m. Nov. 21, 1706, Deborah Snow.
4. REBECCA<sup>2</sup>, b. July 28, 1648.
5. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. Nov. 4, 1650; m. May 23, 1667, Stephen Hopkins.
6. RUTH<sup>2</sup>, b. May 15, 1652; probably m. Edmund<sup>3</sup> Freeman, and died early. (p. 53.)
7. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, b. Aug. 1, 1654; m. Dec. 18, 1672, John<sup>3</sup> Freeman. (p. 52.) They lived in Harwich, where she died Apr. 21, 1696. She was the mother of eleven children, and through her daughter, Mercy<sup>4</sup>, became an ancestress of the Foster line.
8. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. Jan. 15, 1656-7.
9. ISAAC<sup>2</sup>, b. Jan. 6, 1660-1.
10. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, b. June 1, 1662, m. 1684, Elizabeth Howes of Eastham.
11. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup>, b. Feb. 1, 1664-5.

## PART V. MAYO RECORD.

SARAH<sup>3</sup> MAYO, WIFE OF EDMUND<sup>3</sup> FREEMAN.

[1660——]

1. REV. JOHN MAYO is first known to have settled in Barnstable where he was a colleague of Rev. John Lothrop. He came with his family to this country in 1638. He was made freeman March 3, 1640, and was ordained Apr. 15, following. In 1646, he removed to Eastham and from there he went to Boston, where he was installed, Nov. 9, 1655, as first minister of the Second, or North Church. In 1673, he was dismissed on account of his advancing age and his inability to edify the people. This was after having had more than twenty years of joint service with Rev. Increase Mather, who gives an explicit account of his associate.

Mr. Mayo withdrew to the Cape, where he lived the remainder of his days,—with one, or the other church, at Barnstable, Eastham, or Yarmouth. He died at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Howes of Yarmouth, in May, 1676, leaving a widow, Tamsen, who died Feb. 26, 1682. It is not known whether she was his first wife.

May she not have been the widow of William Lumpkin of Yarmouth? Mr. Mayo's small estate was settled by an agreement of the widow, children, and grandchildren, June 15, 1676. Children:

2. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, b. in England; m. 1642, Nathaniel Bacon.

ii. 3. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, b. in England.

4. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. in England; m. Jan. 1651, Hannah Reyecraft, (Leecraft.) He lived in Eastham where he made his will, June 1702. (Probated Nov. 4, 1706.) The eldest of his nine children was John<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 15, 1652; m. Apr. 14, 1681, Hannah<sup>3</sup> Freeman. (p. 52.) He was a representative and held other offices. He was the father of John<sup>4</sup>, who m. 1712, Susanna<sup>4</sup> Freeman. (p. 53.)

5. NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup>, b. in England; lived in Eastham; m. Feb. 13,

1650, Hannah, daughter of Gov. Thomas Prince. (p. 56.)

He was a representative in 1660, and a prominent townsman.

He died 1662, and his widow m. Jonathan Sparrow.

6. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, perhaps born in this country. m. Joseph Howes of Yarmouth.

7. BATHSHEBA<sup>2</sup>.

II. CAPT. SAMUEL MAYO, (3), came with his father's family to this country in 1638. In 1640, we find him in Barnstable, a mariner, one of the purchasers of Oyster Bay, L. I. In Apr. 1653, his vessel was seized for alleged intercourse with the Dutch, then our enemies, by Thomas Baxter who was under the authority of Rhode Island. He finally obtained restitution with £150 damages. Before 1658 he had removed to Boston where he died in 1663. Administration on his estate was granted, Apr. 26, 1664 to his father, as his widow declined the responsibility. He married Tamsen, daughter of William Lumpkin\* of Yarmouth. She married, second, Mr. John Sunderland. The will of Mr. Sunderland, 1700, mentions his daughter "Sarah Freeman." Those who have examined into the subject conclude that she was his step-daughter, and the Sarah<sup>3</sup> Mayo mentioned below.

Children of Capt. Samuel and Tamsen (Lumpkin) Mayo:

8. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. in Barnstable, 1645; m. July 16, 1664, Jonathan Bangs of Eastham.
9. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, b. 1647; baptized with his sister Mary<sup>2</sup>, Feb. 3, 1650. (Their mother had joined Mr. Lothrop's church Jan. 20, preceding.)
10. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 20, 1650.
11. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, b. May 22, 1653; m. 1674, Rev. Samuel Treat of Eastham.
12. NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup>, b. in Boston, Apr. 1, 1658.
13. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, b. in Boston 1660; without doubt married Lieut. Edmund<sup>3</sup> Freeman. (p. 53.) She was the mother of a family of eleven children, and was left a widow in 1718. Her will of March 26, 1736-7, was probated March 5, 1745.

\*Note.—William Lumpkin was in Yarmouth as early as 1643. In 1667, with Peter Warden, he was fined 10 shilling for disturbance at the Yarmouth meeting-house. This case does not seem to have been an exceptional one. His will dated July 23, 1668, names his wife Tamsen. He died, leaving no male issue, in 1671.

His children, as far as known, were:

1. TAMZEN, b. 1626; m. first, Samuel Mayo of Barnstable and Boston. She was the mother of his six children. She m. second, after 1663, Mr. John Sunderland. Two of the oldest gravestones in the Brewster yard read as follows:  
 “Here lyes ye body of Mr. John Sanderlin who died Dec. 26, 1703, in his 85th year.” “Here lyes ye body of Mrs. Tamsen Sunderlin, died June 16, 1709, in ye 84th year of her age.”
2. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>; m. probably, John Gray.
3. A daughter; m. ——— Eldridge.

A Richard Lumpkin of Ipswich, from Boxted, Essex, England, died 1642, without children. His widow m. Dea. Simon Stone of Watertown.

## APPENDIX C.

### WINSLOW RECORD.

MARGARET<sup>2</sup> WINSLOW (11), WIFE OF JOHN MILLER, JR.

[1640———]

THANKFUL<sup>4</sup> WINSLOW (33), WIFE OF THEOPHILUS CROSBY.

[1697———]

LYDIA<sup>4</sup> WINSLOW (42), WIFE OF DEACON JAMES<sup>4</sup> FOSTER.

[1709—1770.]

The home of the Winslows, in England, seems to have been at Droitwich, seven miles from Worcester, where they were evidently a family of good social standing. Kenelm Winslow, the grandfather of our ancestor, in 1559 purchased an estate in Kempsey, Worcestershire. He died in 1607, as his will of Apr. 14, was proved Nov. 9, of that year. The name of his wife was Katherine. His son, Edward Winslow, was born, Oct. 17, 1560, in the Parish of St. Andrew's, Worcester, where his father died. The births of his children are recorded in the parish register of St. Peter's, Droitwich, where he died before 1631. He probably married, first, Eleanor, daughter of Sir Herbert Pelham of Droitwich, by whom he had a son Richard, born about 1585-6. He married, second, at St. Bride's Church, London, Nov. 4, 1594, Magdalene Ollyver. Their children were:

- I. 1. EDWARD<sup>1</sup>, b. Oct. 18, 1595; d. May 8, 1655.
- II. 2. JOHN<sup>1</sup>, b. Apr. 16, 1597; d. 1674.  
3. ELEANOR<sup>1</sup>, b. Apr. 22, 1598.
- IV. 4. KENELM<sup>1</sup>, b. Apr. 29, 1599; d. Sept. 1672.  
5. GILBERT<sup>1</sup>, b. Oct. 26, 1600; came to New England with his



HENRY DEARBORN FOSTER.

*No. 195, page 39.*

brother Edward in 1620. He returned to England.

6. ELIZABETH<sup>1</sup>, b. March 6, 1601-2; buried Jan. 20, 1604-5.

7. MAIDALEN<sup>1</sup>, b. Dec. 26, 1604.

III. 8. JOSIAH<sup>1</sup> b. Feb. 11, 1605-6; d. Dec. 1, 1674.

I. EDWARD<sup>1</sup> WINSLOW, with his wife Elizabeth Barker whom he had married in Leyden, Holland, May 16, 1618, came to this country in the *Mayflower*. She died that first winter in New England, March 24, 1621. He married, second, Susanna Fuller, widow of William White, and mother of Peregrine White. Her husband had also died that spring. "She thus became the first bride of the Colony, May 12, 1621." Mr. Winslow's name stands third of those who signed the Covenant, Nov. 11, 1620. (O. S.) In the autumn of 1623, he went back to England where he prepared his "Good News from New England." He returned the next year bringing clothing for the colonists and the first cattle.

He was made Governor of the Colony in 1633, 1636 and 1644. It was during his first term that troubles arose with the Dutch respecting trade upon the Connecticut River. In 1635 he went to England again on an agency on account of the intrusion of the French upon the East and the Dutch upon the West, and also to consider the case of Thomas Morton who had been causing trouble. It was at this time that Archbishop Laud had Mr. Winslow imprisoned in the Fleet for the crime of separating from the National church, in that he had performed the marriage ceremony. He remained in prison seventeen weeks. A union of the Colonies took place in 1643, owing to the Pequot War. Mr. Winslow was one of the commission establishing this union. Soon after his last appointment as Governor, he sailed again for England upon public business. He now wrote "Hypoecyry Unmasked." But times had changed; the Puritans were now in power in England, and Mr. Winslow's cause was successful through the help of the Earl of Warwick and Sir Henry Vane. While on his way, as a commissioner, appointed by Cromwell, to superintend operations against the Spaniards in the West Indies, Mr. Winslow was taken ill and died, May 8, 1655. He was buried at sea, with the honors

of war. This was in his 61st. year. Before going to England he had made a settlement at Marshfield, which he called "Carewell." This is the estate which in more recent years has been celebrated as the home of Daniel Webster.

JOSIAH<sup>2</sup> WINSLOW, son of Gov. Edward Winslow, by his second marriage, was a distinguished man in the Colony, a magistrate, governor, and, in 1675, commander-in-chief of the N. E. forces. He died Dec. 18, 1680. Of this line was Gen. John Winslow, a major-general in the British service, the most prominent military character of his time in N. E., and in 1755 engaged in the expedition against Nova Scotia.

II. JOHN<sup>1</sup> WINSLOW, m. Oct. 12, 1624, Mary, daughter of James Chilton. He came to this country in the *Fortune*. In 1656, he was in Boston where he became an eminent merchant and ship-owner. Among his descendants were Brigadier-general John Winslow, paymaster of the American forces in the Revolution; Gen. Joshua Winslow who held a similar position in the British Army; Susanna Clarke the wife of Copley, the artist, whose mother was Elizabeth, daughter of Col. Edward Winslow; Dr. Nathaniel B. Shurtleff, mayor of Boston and antiquarian; and Admiral John A. Winslow of Kearsage fame.

III. JOSIAH<sup>1</sup> WINSLOW, born at Droitwich, Eng., was the youngest of the four brothers who settled in this country, and lived in Scituate and Marshfield. He was town clerk many years, representative to the General Court, &c. He married, 1636, Margaret Bourne\* who died in Marshfield, Oct. 1683. He died Dec. 1, 1674, in his 69th year. In his will, dated Apr. 12, 1673, four of his five daughters are mentioned, and his granddaughter Hannah Miller. Among his descendants may be mentioned, Hon. Peter Thacher; Robert Treat Paine, L. L. D., Judge of the Supreme Court and a signer of the Declaration of Independance; Hon. Gerrit Smith; Horatio N. Robinson, author of the mathematical series of text-books; Reuben Hyde Walworth, Chancellor of N. Y., and Judge Wm. Cushing, L. L. D., of Maine. Children:

9. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, b. 1637.

10. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup>, b. 1638, "only son;" d. in Marshfield 1676.
11. MARGARET<sup>2</sup>, b. July 16, 1640; m. Dec. 24, 1659. John Miller, jr. of Yarmouth. (Appendix E.)
12. REBECCA<sup>2</sup>, b. 1642; m. Nov. 6, 1661, John Thacher.
13. SUSANNA<sup>2</sup>, or HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, b. 1644; m. Apr. 1, 1664, William Crow; second, John Sturtevant.
14. MARY<sup>2</sup>; m. June 10, 1670, John Tracy.

---

\*Note.—Thomas Bourne, probably from the County of Kent, was in Plymouth 1637. He was made freeman the next year, and with his family early settled in Marshfield. His wife, Elizabeth, was buried July 18, 1660, aged 70. He died about 1664, aged 83, leaving a widow named Martha. His will was dated May 2, 1664, when his children were all living. Children, all by his first marriage:

1. JOHN BOURNE; m. July 18, 1645, Alice, daughter of Thomas Besbidge.
2. MARTHA BOURNE; m. first, John, son of Gov. Wm. Bradford; m. second, Thomas Tracy.
3. ELIZABETH BOURNE; m. Dec. 9, 1638, Robert Waterman.
4. ANN BOURNE; m. June 21, 1640, Nehemiah Smith.
5. MARGARET BOURNE; m. Josiah<sup>1</sup> Winslow. (p. 66.)
6. LYDIA BOURNE; m. Nathaniel Tilden.

---

IV. KENELM<sup>1</sup> WINSLOW, named for his grandfather, was born at Droitwich, Eng., Sunday, Apr. 29, 1599, baptized May 3, following. He came to this country with his brother Josiah, and was in Plymouth 1629. He was made a freeman 1632-3, and removed to Marshfield about 1641. The homestead, which was at Green's Harbor, passed from the hands of Kenelm<sup>1</sup> out of the family. Kenelm Winslow was one of 26 proprietors of Freetown (Assonet), which was purchased from the Indians in 1659. Some of his descendants live on this original purchase. He was somewhat engaged in the shipping interest, and, in deeds, was styled "joyner" or "planter." He served as a representative eight years. He possessed a high spirit, or temper, which is said to have brought him frequently into litigations with his neighbors. He was im-

prisoned twice for religious offences. He married, June 1634, Ellen (Eleanor) Newton, widow of John Adams of Plymouth, by whom she was the mother of three children. She is said to have come to this country in 1623 in the *Ann*. She died at Marshfield and was buried, Dec. 5, 1681, aged 83 yrs. Kenelm Winslow died at Salem and was there buried, Sept. 13, 1672, aged 73 yrs. He may have gone to Salem for medical aid, or to visit his niece Mrs. Curwen (daughter of Gov. Edward). His will begins as follows: "In the name of God, Amen. On this 8th Aug. 1672, I, Kenelm Winslow, being very sick and drawing nye unto death, yet sound in my mind, praised be God for the same, do constitute and order this my last will and testament." It mentions his wife, their four children, and their grandchild Kenelm<sup>3</sup> Baker. The wife, who is made sole executor, is to give unto Mary Adams an equal portion of goods as to the rest of the grandchildren; overseers, Major Josiah Winslow and son Kenelm Winslow; witnesses, Daniel Weld and Wm. Bowdich. Children of Kenelm<sup>1</sup> and Eleanor (Newton) Adams Winslow:

- v. 15. KENELM<sup>2</sup>, b. 1636; d. Nov. 11, 1715. "in the 79th year of his age," says the gravestone.
16. ELEANOR<sup>2</sup>, b. 1638; d. Aug. 27, 1676; m. Dec. 29, 1656, Samuel Baker. She was remembered in the will of her uncle John<sup>1</sup> Winslow. She was the mother of eight children, of whom the eldest, Kenelm<sup>3</sup> Baker, b. March 23, 1657-8; m. Sarah Bradford.
17. NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup>, b. 1639; d. Dec. 1, 1719. He inherited the homestead at Marshfield where he was a farmer. He was a captain, a representative, and held other offices. He m. Aug. 3, 1664, Faith, daughter of Rev. John Miller. (Appendix E.) She d. Nov. 9, 1729 in her 85th year. Of their eight children, Capt. Nathaniel<sup>3</sup> (1667-1736), lived at Marshfield; James<sup>3</sup> (1669-1733), lived at Rochester; and Kenelm<sup>3</sup> (1675-1757), inherited the homestead. Of his seven children, by wife Abigail Waterman, were, Abigail<sup>4</sup>, b. 1707; d. 1776; m. Rev. Isaiah<sup>4</sup> (John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>3</sup>, George<sup>3</sup>), Lewis; (Appendix D.) and Kenelm<sup>4</sup> (1716-1780), the last to inherit the homestead at Marshfield.
18. JOB<sup>2</sup>, b. 1641; d. July 14, 1720. He was known as Lieut. Winslow of Freetown and Swansea, where he was a leading

man in all town matters, both civil and religious. The name of his wife was Ruth. Their family consisted of 13 children.

V. KENELM<sup>2</sup> WINSLOW (15), early removed to Cape Cod and settled in that part of Harwich which is now Brewster. His homestead at Sattucket (Winslow's Mills), has always been occupied by his descendants. We do not know that he was engaged in the Indian Wars, but in 1678 he was styled "Col. Winslow." He purchased large tracts of land in Rochester where some of his children settled. At one time he was fined 10 shillings for riding a journey on the Lord's day. He was not a scoffer at religion, as on three occasions he went to Scituate, a distance of 60 miles, that his children might not be unbaptised. "Many ministers were then opposed to infant sprinkling." He married for his first wife, Sept. 23, 1667, Mercy, daughter of Peter Warden (Worden) of Yarmouth. In the "Winslow Memorial" she is called his cousin.

(Part II, Appendix C.) She died Sept. 22, 1688 "in the 48th year of her age," so says the gravestone, still standing in the Winslow burying-ground in Dennis. Kenelm<sup>2</sup> Winslow m. second, Damaris, daughter of Lieut. Mark Eames of Marshfield. She was probably a widow when she married him. She survived her husband and was living March 27, 1729. His will, dated Jan. 10, 1712-3, was proved Dec. 28, 1815. Children by first marriage:

- VI. 19. KENELM<sup>3</sup>, baptized Aug. 9, 1668; d. March 20, 1728-9.  
 20. JOSIAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 7, 1669; d. Apr. 3, 1761. Capt. Josiah<sup>3</sup> Winslow lived at Freetown where he died in his 92d year. He was a clothier, and the business is still carried on by his descendants. He was very active in public affairs, as selectman, treasurer, &c. He m. 1695, Margaret, daughter of James Tisdale of Taunton. She d. 1737, aged 61, and he m. second, Mrs. Hannah Winslow. He m. third, Mrs. Hannah Booth, and fourth, Martha Hathway, and fifth, Mary Jones. His will of March 5, 1753, was proved May 5, 1761. He was the father of eight children: Lieut. Josiah<sup>4</sup>, b. 1697, removed to W. Bridgewater; Major Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, b. 1705; d. 1767, the ancestor of Sarah Winslow<sup>5</sup> Fox, a teacher in the Somerville High School; Col. James<sup>4</sup>, b. 1712; d. 1777, the father of Shadrach<sup>5</sup> (1750-1817), an eminent physician and surgeon

of Foxboro; Rachel<sup>4</sup> b. 1722; d. 1766; m. Capt. Edward<sup>4</sup> Winslow jr. her cousin.

21. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, baptized March 3, 1672-3; d. Apr. 6, 1689.
22. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. 1674. He lived at Rochester where he was deacon of the first church, as early as 1710. He m. Sept. 26, 1700, Bethiah Hollbrook; m. second, Nov. 11, 1703, Mercy, daughter of Dea. Thomas King of Seiuuate, (Appendix E.); m. third, 1739, Ruth Briggs. He was living after 1750 in Petersham. A daughter, Mercy<sup>4</sup>, b. 1705; d. 1726; m. Aug. 15, 1721, James Whitecomb of Rochester. He m. for his third wife, 1728, Mercy<sup>4</sup> (Capt. Josiah<sup>3</sup>), Winslow; and for his fourth wife, 1731, Mrs. Sarah<sup>4</sup> Lincoln, daughter of Maj. Edward<sup>3</sup> Winslow. A son, Kenelm<sup>3</sup>, b. 1712-13; d. 1777, in Petersham; m. Elizabeth Clap. Through their daughter, Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, they were the ancestors of Dr. Josiah Gilbert<sup>6</sup> Holland.
23. MERCY<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1676; m. Melatiah White of Rochester. She m. second, Thomas Jenkins of Barnstable.
24. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1678; m. July 9, 1701, Elizabeth Holbrook of Seiuuate.
- VII. 25. EDWARD<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 30, 1680-1; d. June 25, 1760.  
Children by second marriage:
26. DAMARIS<sup>3</sup>; m. July 30, 1713, Jonathan Small of Harwich. They had five children.
27. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>; m. Aug. 9, 1711, Andrew Clarke of Harwich, (grandson of Thomas and Susanna Ring Clarke.) They had eight children.
28. ELEANOR<sup>3</sup>; m. March 25, 1719, Shubael Hamlin of Barnstable. They had seven children.
29. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. 1701; d. 1755. He was a farmer of Rochester where he was made deacon of the church Aug. 5, 1748. He m. March 15, 1721-2, Bethiah, daughter of Stephen and Bethiah Andrews. She died at the home of their son, Prince<sup>4</sup>, in Sheffield, at an advanced age. His will, dated Jan. 11, 1752, was probated July 16, 1755. They had nine children.

VI. KENELM<sup>3</sup> WINSLOW (19), inherited the homestead at Harwich. He was a cloth-dresser at Winslow's Mills and a man of prominence in town and county. In 1715, "Kenelm Winslow jr. and John Freeman jr. were appointed by the town to look to the boys on Sundays, to keep them from playing in meeting." He

married, Jan. 5, 1689-90, Bethiah, daughter of Gersham Hall (Part III, Appendix C.) She survived him and married, 1729-30, Joseph Hawes of Yarmouth. The will of Kenelm<sup>3</sup> was executed by his son, Kenelm<sup>4</sup>. He left a large estate. Children:

30. BETHIAM<sup>4</sup>, b. 1691; d. June 19, 1720; m. March 5, 1712-13, John Wing.
31. MERCY<sup>4</sup>, b. 1693; m. March 8, 1710-11, Philip Vincent. In 1723, they were living in Yarmouth.
32. REBECCA<sup>4</sup>, b. 1695; m. March 24, 1719-20, Samuel Rider of Yarmouth and Rochester.
33. THAKKFUL<sup>4</sup>, b. 1697; m. Feb. 14, 1722-3, Theophilus Crosby (Appendix E.), a descendant through his mother, Mehitable Miller, of Josiah<sup>1</sup> Winslow. Their home was in Yarmouth.
34. KENELM<sup>4</sup>, b. 1700; m. first, Zerviah Rider; m. second, Abigail (Sturgis). He d. June 28, 1783, and was buried in the Winslow yard at Dennis. He was a prominent citizen, a clothier, and succeeded to the homestead. His son Kenelm<sup>5</sup> (1725-1796), m. Mary Hopkins Sparrow. They were the parents of Kenelm<sup>6</sup> (1761-1835), of Brewster.
35. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. 1704; d. Apr. 10, 1779; m. Feb. 12, 1722-3, Mehitable<sup>4</sup> (Edward<sup>3</sup>) Winslow, his cousin. He was a physician and lived in what is now Brewster. He had the titles of colonel and judge, and was a very prominent man in his section. They were the parents of twelve children. From Thomas<sup>5</sup>, the eldest, b. 1723-4, David Parsons<sup>7</sup> Holton, author of the "Winslow Memorial", is descended.
36. MARY<sup>4</sup>; baptized Sept. 21, 1707; m. March 9, 1726-7, Ebenezer<sup>4</sup> (John<sup>3</sup>, Increase<sup>2</sup>) Clap of Rochester. They left numerous descendants.
37. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, baptized Sept. 9, 1711; m. Dec. 14, 1728, Edward<sup>4</sup> (Edward<sup>3</sup>) Winslow, her cousin.
38. SETH<sup>4</sup>, b. 1715; d. Aug. 12, 1754; m. 1735-6, Thankful Sears, who died 1736-7, in her 19th year. He m. second, Priscilla Freeman, who d. 1776. He lived in Harwich.

MAJOR EDWARD<sup>8</sup> WINSLOW (25), the sixth son of Kenelm<sup>2</sup> and Mercy Warden Winslow, was born in Harwich, now Brewster, Jan. 30, 1680-1, and died June 25, 1760. He was a farmer and lived in Rochester, where, 1725, with Ebenezer Lewis of Barnstable, and Edmund Freeman of Harwich, he erected iron works, to carry on the making and forging of iron, near his dwelling house,

on the middle branch of the Mattapoissett River. He was selectman, town clerk, treasurer, Justice of the Peace, and of the quorum. He was generally known by the title of Major and was a prominent citizen in his section of the colony. He married Sarah ———, who was born 1682, and died Oct. 11, 1767, aged 85, at Rochester. All efforts of Dr. Paige and others to find out her maiden name have thus far been unsuccessful. Children:

39. EDWARD<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 8, 1703; d. May 7, 1780; lived and died in Rochester where he was a farmer. He had the title of Capt. He m. Dec. 14, 1728, Hannah<sup>4</sup>, daughter of his uncle Kenelm<sup>3</sup>. She d. 1745, and he m. second, May 1, 1746, Rachel<sup>4</sup>, daughter of his uncle Josiah<sup>3</sup>. She d. 1766, and he m. third, 1767, Mrs. Hannah Winslow of Dighton. He was the father of eighteen children, according to the "Winslow Memorial," the eldest of whom Edward<sup>5</sup>, b. 1729; m. 1755, Eleanor Pierce, lived at Duxbury. A daughter Bethiah<sup>5</sup>, b. 1744; d. at an advanced age, unm., in Whitingham, Vt.
40. MEHITABLE<sup>4</sup>, b. May 6, 1705; m. Feb. 12, 1722-3, Col. Thomas<sup>4</sup> Winslow, her cousin. (p. 71.)
41. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. 1707; m. before 1725, Thomas Lincoln of Rochester where he died June 15, 1730, aged 30. She m. second, as fourth wife, May 31, 1731, James Whitcomb of Rochester. She was living in Western (Warren), as late as Feb. 28, 1771.
42. LYDIA<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 8, 1709; d. Jan. 7, 1770. She m. July 10, 1729, Dea. James<sup>4</sup> Foster of Rochester. For an account of her large family of eleven children, see p. 16.
43. MERCY<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 11, 1712; m. Oct. 10, 1730, Chillingworth<sup>4</sup> Foster. (p. 18.) She was the mother of five children, and d. Dec. 25, 1757, "in the 45th year of her age."
44. THANKFUL<sup>4</sup>, b. Apr. 2, 1715; d. before Oct. 2, 1758; m. Apr. 10, 1735, Josephus Hammond of Rochester.

## PART II. WARDEN RECORD.

MERCY<sup>d</sup> WARDEN, WIFE OF KENELM<sup>2</sup> WINSLOW.

[1641—1688.]

I. The will of PETER WARDEN, or WORDEN, "ye elder," was signed Feb 9, and probated at Plymouth, March 5, 1638. It mentions Peter as his only son, who is to see that John Lewis, a grandson, is to have one "nate" (nanny) goat. The witnesses were Nicholas Simpkins, Hugh Tiley, and Giles Hopkins. Peter Warden was in Yarmouth when his will was made.

II. The will of PETER WARDEN, or WORDEN, of Yarmouth, son of the above, was signed Jan. 9, 1679, at which time he says his age was 71. To his son Samuel he gives "my land in Old England and the estate I came to by my wife." He also names his wife Mary, his daughter Martha, wife of Joseph Severance, and his other daughters, Mary and Marry. The witnesses were John Freeman, sen., and Silas Sears. A codicil of July 29, 1680, mentions his son, Samuel, his son Kenelm Winslow, and his son John Burge. This will was proved March 3, 1680-1. The will of Mary Warden of Yarmouth, "vider," was signed March 26, 1686. It names her three daughters, Mary Burge, Mercy Winslow, and Martha Severance. John Burge, son-in-law, is made executor. She gives her Indian squaw servant to her son Samuel. The inventory was taken 1687. In 1687, together with Wm. Lumpkin, Peter Warden was fined 10 shillings for disturbance at the Yarmouth meeting-house. One of the daughters, perhaps Mary, was born Feb. 10, 1649. Children of Peter and Mary Warden:

1. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>; living when his mother died.
2. MARY<sup>2</sup>; m. John Burge, or Burgess.
3. MARTHA<sup>2</sup>; m. Joseph Severance.
4. MERCY<sup>2</sup>; who m. Sept. 23, 1667, Kenelm<sup>2</sup> Winslow of Harwich. (p. 69.) In the "Winslow Memorial" they are called cousins. She died Sept. 22, 1688, in the 48th year of her age, according to the gravestone still standing in the old yard at Dennis. She was the mother of six sons and one daughter.

### PART III. HALL RECORD.

BETHIAH<sup>3</sup> HALL (13), WIFE OF KENELM<sup>3</sup> WINSLOW.

1. JOHN HALL, of Barnstable and Yarmouth, made his will July 15, 1694, which was probated Aug. 29, 1696. It names his eight living children. He is thought to have been in Charlestown 1630, and to have come from Coventry, in the fleet with Gov. Winthrop, being No. 19 on the list of members of the Boston church, and one of the founders, with his wife Bethiah, of the church in Charlestown, 1632. He was made freeman, May 14, 1634. He is thought to have married, second, Elizabeth Larned, but the dates assigned to the children of John and Elizabeth can hardly be reconciled with those below. John Hall, according to Dr. Savage, had:

1. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, who m. Elizabeth Pollard. He died in Yarmouth, 1694, without issue. His will mentions his wife and his brothers. She m. second, Apr. 27, 1699, Jeremiah Jones.
2. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, baptized May 13, 1638; d. young.
3. SHEBAR<sup>2</sup>, b. Jan. 9, 1640; d. young.
4. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, baptized July 3, 1642.
5. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup>, baptized July 14, 1644; d. young.
6. NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup>, b. Feb. 8, 1646; a physician of note; m. Ann, daughter of Rev. Thomas Thornton.
- II. 7. GERSHOM<sup>2</sup>, b. March 5, 1648(?)
8. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, b. June 8, 1651.
9. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup>, b. May 29, 1653.
10. ELISHA<sup>2</sup>.

John and Elizabeth (Larned) Hall had:

1. JOHN, b. Sept. 21, 1645.
2. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 4, 1647; d. young.
3. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 21, 1648.

II. GERSHOM<sup>2</sup> HALL (7), married Bethiah, daughter of Edward Bangs.\* She died Oct. 15, 1696, and he had a second wife

Martha. He was one of the most active settlers of Harwich. The "Winslow Memorial" speaks of Bethiah (Hall) Winslow as "the daughter of *Rev.* Gershom Hall." He had long lived in Yarmouth, and there was buried. He died Oct. 31, 1732, aged 84. Children:

11. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>, b. 1669.
12. EDWARD<sup>3</sup>, was twice married. Among his children were:
  1. BETHIAH<sup>4</sup>; m. Andrew Clark, jr.
  2. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>; m. Tully Crosby.
  3. MARY<sup>4</sup>; m. Gershom Hall.
  4. EDWARD<sup>4</sup>; a deacon.
13. BETHIAH<sup>3</sup>; m. Jan. 5, 1689-90, Kenelm<sup>3</sup> Winslow of Harwich. (p. 71.) She was the mother of six daughters and three sons. She married, for her second husband, pub. March 19, m. March 21, 1729-30, Joseph Hawes of Yarmouth. Mr. Hawes m. again July 20, 1732.
14. MERCY<sup>3</sup>, or MARY<sup>3</sup>.
15. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup>.

\*Note.—Edward Bangs died in Eastham Apr. 13, 1678, aged 86. He came in the *Ann.* 1623, perhaps from Chichester, Eng. He superintended the building of the first vessel launched at Plymouth, a bark of 40 or 50 tons. He was a deputy several years, and came to Eastham in 1644. He married Rebecca, or Lydia, daughter of Robert Hicks.† He may have been twice married. He was the father of ten children who all lived to mature age.

1. REBECCA<sup>2</sup>; m. Oct. 28, 1654, Jonathan Sparrow.
2. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, mentioned in the will of his grandfather Hicks, 1645, and in that of his grandmother Hicks, 1665.
3. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, m. 1656, Capt. Thomas Howes, jr. of Yarmouth.
4. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup>, b. 1640; deputy several years and representative; d. Nov. 9, 1728, aged 88; m. 1664, Mary<sup>3</sup> Mayo. (p. 62.) She d. 1711, aged 66. They had a large family of children.
5. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>; m. John, son of Dea. John Doane.
6. LYDIA<sup>2</sup>; m. Dec. 24, 1661, Benjamin Higgins.
7. JOSHUA<sup>2</sup>.
8. BETHIAH<sup>2</sup>, b. May 28, 1650; m. Gershom Hall of Yarmouth and Harwich; d. Oct. 15, 1696.

9. MERCY<sup>2</sup>.  
10. APPHIA<sup>2</sup>, twins, b. Oct. 15, 1651. The former m. Stephen Merrick; (p. 60.) the latter m. John Knowles, and, second, Joseph Atwood.
- 

†Note.—Robert Hicks, first at Duxbury, settled at Plymouth. He came in the *Fortune*, 1621, and wife Margaret came in the *Ann*, 1623, with the children, presumed to have been Ephraim, Samuel, Lydia, who married Edward Bangs (preceding note), and Phæbe who married, about 1635, George Watson. (Appendix E.) In 1618, he was a leather-dresser in London, or Bermondsey St., Southwark. He died March 24, 1647. For an account of his will of May 28, 1645, see Genealogical Reg. iv. 282. The will of Margaret Hicks, widow, dated July 8, 1665, mentions her son Samuel; daughter-in-law Lydia; son Samuel's eldest child; son Ephraim deceased; grandchild, John Bangs; and the son of her son-in-law, George Watson, husband of daughter Phæbe deceased. Geo. Watson and Capt. Standish were the overseers. Genealogical Reg. vi. 187.

Ephraim Hicks, Plymouth, m. Sept. 13, 1649, Elizabeth, daughter of John Howland. He died the same year. Samuel Hicks, "eldest son," removed from Plymouth to Eastham and thence to Barnstable. He m. 1645, Lydia, daughter of John Doane. He removed to Dartmouth before 1670.

Thomas, a brother of Robert Hicks, Scituate, had wife Margaret, children, Zechariah, Daniel, and Samuel, all mentioned in his will of Jan. 10, 1653.

## APPENDIX D.

### PART I. LEWIS RECORD.

MARY<sup>5</sup> LEWIS (32), WIFE OF DEACON JAMES<sup>5</sup> FOSTER.

[1737———]

1. GEORGE LEWIS, or LEWES, a clothier, came from East Greenwich, Kent. In 1633, he was a member of the Plymouth church, but his name was not on the tax-list. He had married, before coming to this country, Sarah, sister of Edward Jenkins of Scituate. Rev. John Lothrop of Scituate, records: "Goodman Lewis joined this church Sept. 20, 1635." This was eight months after its organization. By the next year Mr. Lewis had built a house on Kent St., which he afterwards sold to Richard Willis of Plymouth. In 1639, with other followers of Lothrop, he removed to Barnstable. He was made freeman Jan. 14, 1636-7, a surveyor of highways 1648-50, a juryman 1649, and a constable 1651. He died in 1663, leaving a will in which he names, his wife Mary, his sons Ephraim, George, Thomas, James, Edward, John, and his daughter Sarah. This wife, Mary, was living 1670.

Children, of George and Sarah (Jenkins) Lewis:

2. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. in England, about 1623; m. Nov. 1643, John Bryant of Scituate. She d. July 2, 1655, or '56, leaving seven children.
3. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. in England; m. June 15, 1653, Mary, daughter of Dolor Davis. He was one of the first settlers of Falmouth, a selectman &c., and died there, after 1703.
4. GEORGE<sup>2</sup>, b. in England; m. Dec. 1, 1654, Mary, daughter of Bernard Lombard. She was baptized Oct. 8, 1637. He d. March 20, 1710, aged about 80 years, and left numerous descendants.
5. JABEZ<sup>2</sup>; died young.
6. EDWARD<sup>2</sup>, b. in England, perhaps; m. May 9, 1661, Hannah,

daughter of Elder Henry Cobb. She d. Jan. 17, 1729-30, aged 90 years. Edward<sup>3</sup> died March 28, 1703, aged nearly 70. His will of Feb. 22, was proved Apr. 6, 1702-3.

- II- 7. JAMES<sup>2</sup>, b. 1631; d. Oct. 4, 1713.  
 8. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. Scituate, March 2, bap. March 11, 1638; m. Margaret ———. He was in the fight at Mt. Hope, under Capt. Michael Pierce. Nearly all were slain by the Indians, John Lewis among the rest.  
 9. EPHRAIM<sup>2</sup>, b. in Barnstable, July 23, baptized July 25, 1641, probably died unm., soon after his father, in 1663.  
 10. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, b. Barnstable, Feb. 2, baptized Feb. 11, 1643; m. Dec. 26, 1663, James, son of Henry Cobb; m. second, Nov. 23, 1698, Jonathan Sparrow of Eastham. She d. in Barnstable Feb. 11, 1735, "in the 92d year of her age."

II. LIEUT. JAMES<sup>2</sup> LEWIS (7), was a prominent citizen of Barnstable, where he died "Oct. 4, 1713, in ye 82d year of his age." So reads the gravestone still in excellent condition. He was probably born in England. He married, Oct. 31, 1655, Sarah, daughter of George Lane of Hingham. She d. March 17, 1697-8, age 63 years. (Part II, Appendix D.) He was made freeman June 1658, a selectman, a justice of the select court, &c. As he was a lieutenant he probably served in King Philip's War. Some of his heirs, too, were proprietors of Gorham. He is said to have been a blacksmith and to have lived in what is called the old Goodspeed house, now occupied by F. W. Crocker, Esq. "Jan. 18, 1699, Capt. Joseph Lothrop, aged 75, Mr. John Howland, age 77, and Lient. Lewis, aged 68, all old men, joined the church." His will of May 8, 1713, proved Oct. 17, following, mentions sons, George, Ebenezer, Samuel, James, John, Joseph; and daughters, Sarah Waterman, Susanna Beals, Mary Linkhorn, and Hannah Lombard. Children of James and Sarah (Lane) Lewis:

11. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 29, 1656; baptized in Hingham by Mr. Hobart. He settled in Hingham, and m. Nov. 17, 1672, Hannah, dau. of Daniel Lincoln. He died 1715. Of their nine children, Daniel<sup>4</sup>, b. 1685; d. 1753; was a graduate of Harvard, 1707, and the first minister of Pembroke. Isaiah<sup>4</sup>, b. 1703; d. 1786; was a graduate of Harvard, 1723, and for many yrs. minister at Wellfleet. He m. June 25, 1730, Abigail<sup>4</sup> (Ken-

- elm<sup>3</sup>) Winslow. (p. 68.) Their only son Winslow<sup>5</sup> (1741-1801), was the grandfather of Winslow<sup>7</sup> Lewis, M. D. of Boston (1799-1875); a graduate of Harvard, 1819, and for some years president of the N. E. Historic and Genealogical Society.
12. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 10, 1659; m. Dec. 1690, Prudence Leonard, who died, a widow, March 31, 1736. He d. Dec. 1726. Of their children, Joseph<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 12, 1702; d. Feb. 1788; grad. of Harvard, 1724; for more than 60 years a teacher in Barnstable. The town was divided into four districts and he taught alternately in each. He also studied theology and preached a short time.
  13. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. March 4, 1661; m. Jan. 6, 1685, Thomas Lincoln; m. second, Feb. 20, 1699, Robert Waterman.
  14. JAMES<sup>4</sup>, b. June 3, 1664; m. Nov. 1698, Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. John Lothrop, (Part III, Appendix D.); m. second, Mercy Sturgis of Yarmouth, who d. Dec. 7, 1745, aged 64. He d. June 18, 1748, aged 84. His will of March 25, 1747, was proved June 29, 1748.
  15. SUSANNA<sup>4</sup>; m. Lazarus Beals of Hingham.
  - III. 16. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 20, 1666; d. Jan. 9, 1759.
  17. GEORGE<sup>3</sup>, b. 1673.
  18. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. 1676; mentioned in the will of his grandfather Lothrop.
  19. MARY<sup>3</sup>; m. Jan. 17, 1694, Benjamin Lincoln.
  20. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>; m. Nov. 8, 1699, Jediah Lumbard.

III. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup> LEWIS, ESQ. (16), was a worthy citizen of Barnstable, and more prominent, even, than his father. "He was a man of wealth, and one of the most active and intelligent business men of his time. He was a judge of the Court of Common Pleas, and held many municipal offices." When devoting himself to his trade, that of a blacksmith, he is said to have had a book constantly by him, that he might improve every moment for study.

Jan. 30, 1715-16, Wm. Bassett of Sandwich, and Ebenezer Lewis of Barnstable, executors of the will of Barnabas Lothrop, Esq., sold to Wm. Shurtleff of Plimpton, two sevenths part of land in the constable rick of Rochester.

Jan. 20, 1724-5, Edward Winslow of Rochester, Ebenezer Lewis of Barnstable, and Edmund Freeman of Harwich, purchased the iron-works in Rochester.

Sept. 26, 1747, Ebenezer Lewis deeded to his son Ebenezer of Barnstable, land in Rochester, called Lothrop and Thompson's purchase, "which fell to me."

Ebenezer Lewis married, for his first wife, Apr. 1691, Anna, dau. of Hon. Barnabas Lothrop. (Part III, Appendix D.) She d. Dec. 26, 1715, and he married, second, Feb. 28, 1728, Rebecca Sturgis of Yarmouth. She died Apr. 10, 1734, aged 65. The gravestone at Barnstable records: "In memory of Mr. Ebenezer Lewis who deceased Jan. ye 9th, 1759, aged 92 years, 7 months, and 22 days." Children, all by first marriage:

21. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 13, 1691-2; m. June 11, 1711, Eben. Hinckley.
22. SUSANNA<sup>4</sup>, b. Apr. 17, 1694; m. July 24, 1712, James Allyn.
23. JAMES<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 4, 1696; m. 1733, Rebecca, daughter of Capt. Moses Hatch of Falmouth. She d. July 5, 1740, aged 30. He m. second, Sept. 3, 1745, Dorcas Baker, who d. July 5, 1748, aged 35. He m. third, Apr. 12, 1750, Joanna Howland. This is thought to be the James Lewis who was insane and had a guardian appointed, May 13, 1756. He was the father of four children.

IV. 24. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup>, b. May 9, 1699.

These four children were baptized the same day, Aug. 13, 1699.

25. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 14, 1701; bap. May 4, 1701.
26. LOTHROP<sup>4</sup>, b. June 13, 1702; m. July 26, 1727, Sarah Wakeman of Fairfield, where their five children were recorded. He graduated from Harvard, 1723, and died 1773.
27. GEORGE<sup>4</sup>, b. Apr. 5, 1704; m. Sarah Thacher of Yarmouth.
28. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 12, 1707-8; m. Feb. 19, 1736, Fear Thacher. He died July 7, 1751, aged 43. They had five children, of whom Nathaniel<sup>5</sup>, b. June 5, 1745 was "a man of note in his day."
29. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. July 15, 1709; m. Thankful Crowell of Yarmouth.
30. DAVID<sup>4</sup>,
31. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, twins, b. Nov. 8, 1711. She m. 1732, Solomon Sturgis.

IV. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup> LEWIS (24), born in Barnstable, May 9, 1699, married, Nov. 1736, Mary Corey of Long Island. (Part IV, Appendix D.) He was living in Barnstable as late as Sept. 26, 1747. We conclude that he removed to Rochester a short time before his death, and that he died before his father, for Mary Lewis, his



JOHN JAY LEWIS.

*Page 82.*

widow, of Rochester, administered his estate, Aug. 7, 1758. An inventory of property, amounting to £506:11, was taken by Roger Bailey, Eliza Freeman, and John Freeman, Apr. 10, 1762. Mrs. Lewis was made guardian of her sons James and Lothrop, Sept. 10, 1763. David and Ebenezer Lewis, the latter a minor, of Rochester, disposed of land "left us by our honored father." This deed was signed by both and by Walter Spooner. In 1760, Mary Lewis, widow, sells land to Walter Spooner of Dartmouth. Mrs. Lewis probably died about 1795. March 27 of that year, Ebenezer Lewis of Barnard, Vt., and James Lewis of Walpole, N. H., sell land to Seth Spooner, "being two-sevenths of the estate that came from our mother Mary, the widow of our father Ebenezer Lewis."

Aug. 10, 1795, James Foster, Rochester, Mary his wife, Joseph Bassett, Rochester, Martha his wife, and Lothrop Lewis, Falmouth, sell to Seth Spooner of New Bedford three-sevenths of the estate "which came to us through estate of Ebenezer Lewis, late of Rochester, assigned in dower to Mary, his widow." Nabby Foster was one of the witnesses.

Ebenezer<sup>4</sup> and Mary Corey Lewis evidently had seven children, and perhaps more, but we are unable to name but six, as follows:

32. MARY<sup>5</sup> (MOLLY), b. in Barnstable Nov. 22, 1737; m. Dea. James Foster of Rochester, where they were published Nov. 30, 1755. The most of their married life was passed in Rochester, but both died in E. Montpelier, Vt. We have not the exact date of her death, but it was about 1825. For a fuller account of herself and her family of eleven children, see p. 23.
33. DAVID<sup>6</sup>, b. in Barnstable Jan. 19, 1739-40; m. Abigail Perry. They were published in Rochester June 9, 1762. Their home was in Middleborough. Like his sister Mary, he was afflicted with a mental derangement which seems to have been inherited. He left a large family of children, all under age, in 1782, of whom Ebenezer<sup>6</sup> and Lothrop<sup>6</sup> were placed under the guardianship of Thomas Nelson of Middleborough; Deborah<sup>6</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> and Mercy<sup>6</sup> were under the guardianship of Thomas Swift of Rochester; and the mother Abigail Lewis assumed the charge of Stephen<sup>6</sup>, Abigail<sup>6</sup>, and

Remember<sup>6</sup>, the last of whom is said to have been born the day her father was drowned. The Rev. John Jay<sup>8</sup> Lewis, a descendant of Ebenezer<sup>6</sup>, is a graduate of Tufts College and for a number of years has been settled over the Universalist parish in South Boston.

34. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup>, b. in Barnstable Jan. 5, 1742-3; in 1795 was living in Barnard, Windsor Co., Vt.
35. MARTHA<sup>5</sup>, b. in Barnstable Oct. 21, 1745; m. Joseph Bassett of Rochester.
36. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; not of age Apr. 10, 1762. In 1795, he was living in Walpole, Cheshire Co., N. H.
37. LOTHROP<sup>5</sup>, not of age Apr. 10, 1762; d. in Falmouth Sept., 1824, aged about 78 years. He was a hatter by trade and m. Feb. 3, 1770, Lucy, or Sarah, dau. of Rev. Samuel, and Sarah (Allen) Palmer. She d. Sept. 1835. They were the parents of nine children of whom the eldest, Samuel<sup>6</sup> (b. July 10, 1771; d. Jan. 1842), went to Ohio, 1814, and finally settled in Green township. He m. July, 1794 Abigail, dau. of Joseph and Bethiah (Turner) Tolman of Scituate. Their third child Abigail<sup>7</sup> (1797—1830), m. Reed, son of Seth and Mary (Reed) Spooner. Thomas<sup>8</sup> Spooner, b. Jan. 17, 1817, their eldest child, is the author of the Spooner Genealogy, and we are indebted to him for an account of Lothrop<sup>6</sup> Lewis and his descendants.

END OF LEWIS RECORD.

## PART II. LANE RECORD.

SARAH<sup>4</sup> LANE (10), WIFE OF LIEUT. JAMES<sup>2</sup> LEWIS.

[1635—1698.]

JOB LANE, Dorchester 1635, came to this country when 15 years of age. He lived in Billerica and Malden, where he died, 1697. He had a brother James of Malden, before 1660, who was killed at Falmouth, Me. Another brother, Edward, was in Malden, 1651. There was a William Lane, a cousin of the above.

1. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> LANE, who was in Dorchester as early as 1641, is supposed to have been an uncle of Job, James, and Edward. He was living in Dorchester Feb. 28, 1651 when his will was made. It was proved July 6, 1654. From it, we learn that he had two sons, Andrew and George, a daughter Mary, the widow of Joseph Long, a daughter Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Rider, and two others, one the wife of Nathaniel Baker, and the other of Thomas Lincoln of Hingham. Mary Long had sons Joseph and Thomas. She married, second, Joseph Farnsworth, a man of prominence in the colony.

II. ANDREW<sup>2</sup> LANE, Hingham 1635, the son of William<sup>1</sup>, called a felt-maker, by wife Tryphena, had nine children. He died May 1, 1675; and his widow, June 2, 1707, aged 95 years.

Children:

1. MARY<sup>3</sup>, m. William Orcutt.
2. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>, m., first, John Low; second, Daniel Stodder.
3. ANDREW<sup>3</sup>. These three were baptized Aug. 1646.
4. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 30, 1648.
5. EPHRAIM<sup>3</sup>, bap. 1650.
6. DEBORAH<sup>3</sup>, b. June 20, 1652; m. William Sprague.

7. JOSHUA<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 20, 1654.
8. CALEB<sup>3</sup>, b. July 17, 1657.
9. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 17, 1658; m. Thomas ———.

III. GEORGE<sup>2</sup> LANE, the son of William<sup>1</sup>, was born in England. His home was in Hingham also, where he was made free-man 1672. He died June 4, 1689. The name of his wife was Sarah, who died, his widow, March 26, 1696.

Of this line was the Chief Justice of Ohio, Hon. Ebenezer Lane, L. L. D., who, in his genealogical researches, thought he found the home in England at "Lane Hall," Co. Norfolk. Children:

10. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, bap. March 1638. According to her gravestone in Barnstable she must have been born in 1635. She married Lieut. James<sup>2</sup> Lewis, Oct. 31, 1655. For an account of her husband and children, see p. 78. She died "March ye 17, 1697-8." "Here lyeth ye Body of Sarah Lewes, wife to James Lewes, aged 63 years."
11. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 24, 1639; m., Dec. 1665, Thomas Humphrey of Dover.
12. JOSIAH<sup>3</sup>, b. May 23, 1641; by wife Mary, had Mary<sup>4</sup>, b. Sept. 26, 1671. He m., second, 1672, Deborah, dau. Thomas Gill. Children: Josiah<sup>4</sup>, George<sup>4</sup>, Deborah<sup>4</sup>, Sarah<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Peter<sup>4</sup>, and Ruth<sup>4</sup>.
13. SUSANNA<sup>3</sup>, b. June 23, 1644; m. Dec. 23, 1665, Wm. Roberts.
14. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, in 1674 styled a carpenter; m. June 18, 1674, Mehitable Hobart. Children: Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Priscilla<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>4</sup>, and Asaph<sup>4</sup>.
15. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, m. Walter Pore, (Poor).
16. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup>, bap. Aug. 25, 1650; m. Dec. 27, 1688, Hannah ———. Children: Sarah<sup>4</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, Peter<sup>4</sup>, Susanna<sup>4</sup>. He served in Capt. Johnson's Company in King Philip's War.
17. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. 11, bap. 27, Apr. 1653; m. an Ellis.
18. PETER<sup>3</sup>, b. 23, bap. 27, July 1656.

### PART III. LOTHROP RECORD.

ANNA<sup>1</sup> LOTHROP (21), WIFE OF LIEUT. EBENEZER<sup>2</sup> LEWIS.

[1673—1715.]

(See printed genealogy of the family.)

JOHN<sup>1</sup> LOWTHROPE, of the East Riding, Yorkshire, early in the 16th Century was living in Cherry Burton, a parish about four miles from Lowthrope. Though belonging to a junior branch of the family, he was a gentleman of extensive landed estates. In 37 Henry VIII. (1545), he appears on a Yorkshire subsidy roll, assessed twice as much as any other inhabitant of the parish. He left, besides his son Robert, three daughters, and perhaps other children.

ROBERT<sup>2</sup> LOWTHROPE succeeded to the estates in Cherry Burton. His wife was Ellen ——— who survived him some fourteen years. He died 1558. His will signed July 16, was proved Oct. 20, of that year, and is very interesting. The will of the wife is valuable for supplying names of the family.

THOMAS<sup>3</sup> LOWTHROPE, son of the above, born at Cherry Burton; m. first Elizabeth, the widow Clark. She died 1574; and he m. second, Mary ———. She was buried in Elton, Jan. 6, 1588. He m. third, Jane ——— who, after his death, m. ——— Coppendale. He d. in Elton, 1606. His will is dated Oct. 5, of that year, but does not mention his son John. The printed genealogy of the family credits him with twenty-two children, eight by the first marriage, five by the second, and nine by the third. The second wife's children were:

1. ANNE<sup>4</sup>, bap. 1576.

2. MARY<sup>a</sup>, m. John Gallant.
3. THOMAS<sup>1</sup>, a clergyman of the Established Church, bap. 1582; m. Elizabeth ———. His will of 1628 mentions, among others, his brothers John and William.
4. JOHN<sup>a</sup>, bap. at Elton, Dec. 20, 1584, the emigrant and subject of our sketch.
5. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> bap. 1587.

1. REV. JOHN<sup>1</sup> LOTHROP (LATHROP), (4), son of the preceding Thomas<sup>3</sup>, was a man of prominence in the colony. See Neals' History of the Puritans, Gov. Winthrop's Journal, Morton's New England Memorial, Sprague's Annals of the American Pulpit, etc., etc. John Lothrop was baptized at Elton, Dec. 20, 1584. He was educated at Queen's College, Cambridge, where he was matriculated 1601; graduated B. A., 1605; M. A., 1609. In 1611, he was admitted to the living in Egerton, where we find him 1614 and 1619. This was probably his first and only parish charge as a minister of the English Church. He conscientiously renounced his orders in 1623 and became an Independent preacher. He left Egerton that year and succeeded Rev. Henry Jacob as pastor of the First Independent church in London, (Southwalk). One Tomlinson, a watchful minion of Laud, tracked Mr. Lothrop and his followers to their retreat, and Apr. 22, 1632, forty-two were seized and placed in the old Clink Prison, Newgate.

In the spring of 1634 all but Mr. Lothrop were released on bail. About this time a fatal sickness preyed upon his wife and she died. His children, being many, went to the Bishop at Lambeth and interceded for their father, who was finally set at liberty and came to New England.

Gov. Winthrop, under date of Sept. 18, 1634, says: "the *Griffin* and another ship now arriving with 200 passengers, Mr. Lothrop and Mr Sems, two godly ministers coming in the same ship." Mr. Lothrop was welcomed to Scituate, where he repaired Sept. 27, 1634, and was invested with office Jan. 19, 1634-5. He married, before June 14, 1635, Anna, supposed to be a daughter of

William Hammond\* of Watertown, and a widow. Perhaps she died Feb. 25, 1687-8. His notes say: "my brother, Robert Linnell and his wife, dismissed from the church in London, joined us Sept. 16, 1638." Mr. Lothrop's ministry was not prosecuted with success or in much peace. He had a difference with his people on the subject of Baptism. On removing to Barnstable he built a small house where Eldredge's Hotel now stands. His second house, built 1644, is still standing, the frame of it, and is used as a parsonage and a public library. Mr. Lothrop died in Barnstable, Nov. 8, 1653, leaving a will. Children:

2. JANE<sup>2</sup>, b. Eng., bap. Sept. 29, 1614, came with her father to this country. She m. in Scituate, 1635, by Capt. Standish, Samuel, son of Edward and Ann Fuller, and was mother of nine children.
3. ANNE<sup>2</sup>, bap. Eng., May 12, 1616; d. 1617.
4. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, bap. Eng., 1617-18; d. young.
5. BARBARA<sup>2</sup>, bap. Egerton, Oct. 31, 1619; m., 1638, John Emerson, at Duxbury.
6. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. Eng., about 1621, called "eldest son." He joined the Scituate church, May 4, 1637, and m. 1639, Sarah, dau. of William Larned, and widow of Thomas Ewer. He died 1707. Of his children, Mary<sup>3</sup>, the eldest, b. 1640; m. 1656, John Stearns of Billerica. She m. May 6, 1669, Capt. Wm. French of the same town. She survived her second husband, and m. third, Isaac Mixer Jr. of Watertown. She was living in 1735, "very aged." Bethiah<sup>3</sup>, the youngest, b. 1649; m. John, son of Samuel Hineckley. A dau. Hannah<sup>4</sup> Hineckley, b. 1675; m. June 2, 1708, Benjamin Lewis.
7. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, b. England; m. in Barnstable, Nov. 28, 1644, Elizabeth Scudder. He removed to New London, Ct. in 1648, where he was a man of prominence. In 1668 he was living in Norwich. He died Feb. 29, 1700. At the time of his second wife's death, in 1734, the number of her husband's descendants amounted, it is said, to three hundred and sixty five.
8. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, b. Eng. 1624, (Lambeth); m. in Barnstable, Mary Ansell. He was a lieutenant, and prominent in the military annals of the time. His will of 1700 was proved Apr. 9, 1702. Of his thirteen children, the will mentions five, viz: sons, Barnabas<sup>3</sup>, b. 1668-9, Hope<sup>3</sup> and Thomas<sup>3</sup>, and daughters,

- Mary<sup>2</sup> Denes and Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Fuller. The inventory of property amounting to £8216, includes 27 volumes of books on law, 43 volumes of classics and sermons, three negroes, etc.
9. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup>, b. England; lived in Charlestown, where he was selectman 1683, and a prominent citizen. By wife Martha he had nine children.
  - II. 10. BARNABAS<sup>2</sup>, bap. at Scituate, June 6, 1636.
  11. ABIGAIL<sup>2</sup>, bap. at Barnstable, Nov. 2, 1639; m. 1657, James, son of Thomas and Susanna Clarke of Plymouth. (Part v. Appendix D.)
  12. BATHSHUA<sup>2</sup>, bap. at Barnstable, Feb. 27, 1641; m. Alexander Marsh of Braintree. She d. 1723, aged 82.
  13. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. in Barnstable, Feb. 9, 1644; m. 1671-2, at Plymouth, Mary Colsgain, dau. of James and Mary (Tilson) Cobb. His second wife was Hannah, widow of Dr. John Fuller. John Lothrop was a sea captain and died 1727. Of his thirteen children, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 16, 1679; m. Nov. 1698, James<sup>3</sup> (James<sup>2</sup>) Lewis, p. 79. Hannah<sup>3</sup>, b. 1682-3; m. 1707, John, son of James and Sarah (Lewis) Cobb. Barnabas<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 22, 1686; m. Feb. 20, 1706, Bethiah Fuller, who d. Oct. 26, 1714, aged 28. He m. second, Dec. 25, 1718, Hannah Chapman. His death occurred in 1756. Capt. Benjamin<sup>3</sup> Lothrop of Kingston, was a son of John<sup>2</sup>.

II. BARNABAS<sup>2</sup> LOTHROP (10), baptized at Scituate, June 6, 1636; died at Barnstable, Oct. 26, 1715. He was probably the eldest child of Rev. John Lothrop, born in this country. He married, Dec. 1, 1658, Susanna, daughter of Thomas and Susanna (Ring) Clarke of Plymouth. (Clarke Record, Part v.) She died, as the headstone says, Sept. 28, 1697, aged 55. He married, second, widow Abigail Dobson who died in Boston, Dec. 21, 1715. He was the first Judge of Probate in Barnstable Co., at which time his brother Joseph served as clerk. He was deputy, 1675—1682, Judge of Common Pleas, 1692, Councillor with Gov. Hinckley, Gov. Bradford, and John Walley, to represent New Plymouth at Boston, under the New Charter, and in various ways was a man of prominence. The headstone over his grave, in Barnstable, is in a good condition. His will, dated June 8, 1713, mentions his wife Abigail, only son Barnabas<sup>3</sup>, grandson

Barnabas<sup>4</sup> (John<sup>3</sup>), grandson John<sup>4</sup> (Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>), his brother John Lothrop, sisters Abigail Clark and Bathshua Marsh, daughter-in-law Elizabeth Crocker, grandson Joseph<sup>4</sup> (Ebenezer<sup>3</sup>) Lewis, kinswoman Bethiah Hinckley, "now dwelling with me," "my six daughters Abigail Sturgis, Susanna Shurtleff, Bathshua Freeman, Anna Lewis, Sarah Skeffe, and Thankful Hedge," daughter-in-law Bethiah Claghorn, etc., etc. This is the only mention we have found of a Joseph, son of Ebenezer<sup>3</sup> Lewis. The name does not occur in our list of his children. The remark against the name of Joseph<sup>4</sup>, No. 18, p. 79, is, of course, a mistake. Children:

14. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 7, 1659; d. Apr. 1666.
15. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 18, 1660; m. 1680, Thomas Sturgis.
16. BARNABAS<sup>4</sup>, b. March 22, 1662-3; m. 1687, Elizabeth Hedge. His home was in Barnstable. His will, dated 1732, mentions only son Kimball<sup>4</sup>, and five daughters. Of his eleven children, Sarah<sup>4</sup>, b. 1703, m. Jeremiah Howes. They were the parents of Barnabas<sup>4</sup> Howes.
17. SUSANNA<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 28, 1664-5; m. Oct. 1683, William, son of William and Elizabeth (Lettice) Shurtleff of Plymouth. She was an ancestress of Dr. Nathaniel B. Shurtleff, the antiquarian.
18. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. 1667; m. Elizabeth Green of Charlestown. He d. 1695, and she afterwards m. Thomas Crocker.
19. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 23, 1669; m. Bethiah ———. He d. 1700, and she afterwards m. Robert Claghorn.
20. BATHSHUA<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 10, 1673; m. a Freeman.
21. ANNA<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 10, 1673; m. Apr. 1691, Lieut. Ebenezer, son of Lieut. James Lewis of Barnstable. She survived her father only two months, dying Dec. 26, 1715, "in ye 42d year of her age," so says the well preserved headstone. For an account of her family, see p. 80.
22. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. March 7, 1674-5; d. Oct. 1675.
23. MERCY<sup>4</sup>, b. June 27, 1676; d. 1677.
24. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, m. ——— Skeffe.
25. THANKFUL<sup>4</sup>, bap. Sept. 1683; m. Jan. 25, 1699-1700, John Hedge.
26. JAMES<sup>4</sup>, b. 1684; d. young.
27. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>, bap. 1685; d. young.

\*Note.—Thomas Hammond of Cavenham, Co. Suffolk, m. May 14, 1573, Rose Trippe. He was buried Nov. 24, 1589. Of his children were: Elizabeth, bap. Apr. 1, 1574; William, bap. Oct. 30, 1575; Rose; Martha; Marie; Susan; Thomas.

William<sup>2</sup> Hammond, son of the above, settled in Watertown, perhaps as early as 1632. He was made freeman May 25, 1636. He left a good estate, and died Oct. 8, 1662, "about 94," says the record, but according to the English parish dates he was not more than 87. He m. June 9, 1605, Elizabeth Payne (Paine), sister of William Paine of Boston. The will of William Hammond, dated July 1, 1662, makes no mention of the Lothrop. His wife came in the *Frances*, from Ipswich, in 1634 (when she was 47 years of age), bringing with her Elizabeth, Sarah, and John, aged 15, 10, and 7 years respectively. She d. in 1669, or "Sept. 14, 1670, in her 90th year," which may be another exaggeration.

Children:

1. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, bap. 1607.
2. ANNE<sup>3</sup>, bap. Nov. 19, 1609.
3. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, bap. Dec. 5, 1611.
4. ANNE<sup>3</sup> (perhaps HANNAH), bap. July 14, 1616.
5. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, bap. Sept. 17, 1618.
6. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1619; m. Samuel House.
7. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1624; m. ———— Smith.
8. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1627.
9. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, and perhaps others.

One of the daughters married a Barnes. Samuel House of Barnstable, Seitate, and Cambridge, was called "brother" by Rev. John Lothrop.

The will of William Paine of Boston, who died, leaving a large property, Oct. 10, 1660, is exceedingly interesting. It mentions, among others, his sister Hammond and three of her children, John, Elizabeth, and Hannah, his kinswoman (grand-niece) Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel House, Oliver Purchase, and several eminent clergymen of the time, but the name of Rev. John Lothrop is not among them. Altogether, the evidence that the second wife of this worthy divine was a daughter of William Hammond, is far from convincing.

## PART IV. COREY RECORD.

MARY<sup>4</sup> COREY (31), WIFE OF EBENEZER<sup>4</sup> LEWIS, JR.

[—————]

1. JOHN COREY of Southold, L. I., is not known to have been related to Giles Corey of Salem, who, with his wife, suffered martyrdom, "a victim of the execrable fanaticism of witchcraft." John Corey settled on Long Island as early as 1644, and perhaps earlier than that. Nov. 9, 1657: "Joseph Horton testifys that he heard John Corey say to John Conckelyne (Conkling) that he was a neighbor not fit for an indian to live by, and further said, that when they were sick, both, yet then the said Conckelyne made a shift to crall out to a fence, that was not furr of the house, and kild him a hogg." In 1659 he refused to take oath of fidelity to New Haven. March. 9, 1669 he received deed from John Budd for a home lot and land at Hashamomack, but called a quaker and objected to by his neighbors. In 1660 John Corey was sued by John Conckling and John Budd, jr. for letting hogs run at large. 1660, he took the oath required. 1662 Goodman Corey was admitted a freeman of Connecticut. June 28, 1680 he was released from son Abraham Corey, of debts. July 6, 1680 he gave a deed to his son Isaac of all his lands, etc., reserving a life estate. 1686, Maragaret Corey is mentioned with one male and two females in her family.

The children of John and Margaret Corey were:

- I. 1. JOHN<sup>2</sup>.
- II. 2. ABRAHAM<sup>2</sup>.
- III. 3. ISAAC<sup>2</sup>.
- IV. 4. JACOB<sup>2</sup>.
- 5., 6., 7. three daughters who m., respectively, John Sammis of Huntington, N. Williams, and Richard Brush.

II. ABRAHAM<sup>2</sup> COREY, son of John<sup>1</sup>, died Sept. 11, 1702.

He married Margaret, daughter of Jeffery Christophers. In 1662 he was made a freeman of Ct. In 1686 there were four males and three females in his family. Apr. 3, 1679 with Joshua Horton and Daniel Terry, he was allowed land to set a wind mill on, at Pine Neck. In a deed of 1697, he was styled "cooper." Aug. 22, 1705, Matthias Curwin of Southold, weaver, sells land at Hog Neck to Margaret Corye. Children:

8. MARGARET<sup>3</sup>, who m. Willoughby Lynde of Saybrook.
9. MARY<sup>3</sup>, probably.
10. DOROTHY<sup>3</sup>, probably.
11. ABRAHAM<sup>3</sup>.
12. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, probably the one who d. May 2, 1717.

III. ISAAC<sup>2</sup> COREY, son of John<sup>1</sup>, m. according to "The Southold Index," Sarah Conkling, but Mr. Chas. B. Moore, the author, in a letter dated Feb. 9, 1889, says that Isaac Corey probably married Sarah Lydsey, or Ludlam. In 1680 he received a deed of land from his father. In 1683 he was rated in Southampton. In 1686 he was probably living with his mother, Margaret Corye. According to Mr. Moore, to whom we are indebted for our information concerning this Long Island branch of the Corey Family, Isaac Corey's widow administered his estate in 1702. Children:

13. ISAAC<sup>3</sup>.
- v. 14. DAVID<sup>3</sup>, b. 1690.
15. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup>, of Southold, m. Mary Conkling in 1720. In 1747 he was "about 50 years of age."
16. SARAH<sup>3</sup>.
17. DEBORAH<sup>3</sup>, m. 1714, Nathan Youngs.
18. PHOEBE<sup>3</sup>.

IV. JACOB<sup>2</sup> COREY, son of John<sup>1</sup>, died Feb. 15, 1706. He probably married Ann Tuthill, who died, his widow, Apr. 11, 1739. In 1676 he was one of the patentees of the town of Southold. In 1686 there were two males and five females in his family. In 1700 he witnessed a deed to Abraham Corey. Children:

19. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. 1686; d. July 13, 1754, aged 68 years, 6 mo.; m.

1705, "Dority" Hobart.

20. JACOB<sup>3</sup>, b. 1674; d. probably, Aug. 16, 1746, aged 72.

21. ABRAHAM<sup>3</sup>, b. about 1680.

22. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, and others.

v. DAVID<sup>3</sup> COREY (14), the son of Isaac<sup>2</sup>, b. 1690, m. Mary ———, who died Dec. 24, 1720, or Sept. 4, 1721, aged 30 years. He married, second, Ruth Griffin, Feb. 22, 1722, who died Feb. 4, 1739-40. He married, third, the widow Mary Gillingham, Aug. 7, 1740, who died Dec. 21, 1747. "David Corey died Oct. 30, 1758, aged 68 yrs. 6 mo. and 14 days." He was the sheriff of Suffolk Co., L. I., from 1731 to 1740, except the year 1734. His father left him most, or all, of his real estate, a part of which was deeded, Feb. 20, 1718-19, by David to his brother Jonathan and other kindred. David Corey of Southold, for £17. sells to Wm. King, late of N. E., land formerly the property of Mr. Edward Petty, Apr. 24, 1749. His own home farm at Hashamomuck is now in three farms which are large for the town.

His will signed, Apr. 14, 1758, proved the following January, is on record in New York City, Lib. 21, p. 224. This instrument describes him as of Hashamomack, speaks of land in Shelter Is., and names his son-in-law Benj. Conkling. The executors were Robert Hempstead, and Capt. Thomas Moore. Witnesses, John Conkling, weaver, Anna Conkling, spinster, and Samuel Corwin, jr.

Children:

23. ABRAHAM<sup>4</sup>.

24. DAVID<sup>4</sup>.

25. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>.

26. JASPER<sup>4</sup>.

27. ZOPHER<sup>4</sup>,

28. ANN<sup>4</sup>; m. Lazarus Horton in 1752.

29. DEBORAH<sup>4</sup>.

30. SARAH<sup>4</sup>; m. probably, Benj. Conkling in 1742.

31. MARY<sup>4</sup>, m. probably, Ebenezer<sup>4</sup> Lewis, Nov. 1736.

32. MEHITABLE<sup>4</sup>.

33. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>.

34. RUAMIA<sup>4</sup>; m. Wm. Wines, 1749-50.

That Mary Corey, who married Ebenezer<sup>d</sup> Lewis of Barnstable, was the daughter of David Corey, is not clearly proved. The fact that her eldest son was named David, helps the argument.

The writer is sorry that he has made no personal inspection of David Corey's will, which may throw some light on the matter.

This Mary Corey, if the wife of Ebenezer Lewis, was probably the daughter by the first wife, as the date of marriage would make her older than the three married sisters, Ann, Sarah, and Ruamia. For an account of Mary (Corey) Lewis and her children, see p. 81.

The writer wishes to acknowledge his indebtedness to Mr. Charles B. Moore of New York, author of the "Southold Index," and to Rev. Dr. Whitaker of Southold, L. I., for information concerning this family record.

END OF COREY RECORD.

## PART V. CLARKE RECORD.

SUSANNA CLARK<sup>B</sup>, WIFE OF BARNABAS LOTHROP, ESQ.

From the Clarke Genealogy, by Samuel C. Clarke (1869), we learn that Thomas Clarke was the mate of the *Mayflower*.

Thacher also adds that he was the first to step foot on the island bearing his name. He is first known to have been in Plymouth in 1623, when he came in the *Anne*, bringing considerable property, especially cattle. In 1627 he was the only one of that name in the colony, but by 1680 there were no less than twelve Thomas Clarks in N. E. In 1640 he is called one of the fifty-eight old-comers. In deeds he is styled carpenter, yeoman, merchant, and gentleman. He was made a freeman 1633, was a representative 1651, and deacon of the Plymouth church from 1654 to 1697, the year of his death. His grave is still to be seen on "Buryal Hill," where the record reads: "Here lies buried ye body of Mr. Thomas Clarke aged 98 years. Departed this Life March 24th 1697."

According to this, he must have been born in 1599. At the time of his death he was the patriarch of the colony, though he was probably but 92 years old, for in 1664 he says of himself that he was about 59. He spelled his name with a final e, as did those of the next generation. He married, for his first wife, Susanna, daughter of widow Mary Ring.\* This was before 1634. He married, second, in Boston, where he had removed about 1658-60, Alice Nichols, widow. She was the daughter of Richard Hallet. When his son Andrew went from Boston, to live in Harwich, Thomas Clarke seems to have followed him. This was as early as 1670. In his later years he was living, much of the time, with his daughter, Susanna Lothrop, in Barnstable. Children:

1. ANDREW<sup>2</sup>, b. 1635(?) At first in Boston, where he m. Mehitable, dau. of Thomas Scottow, an influential citizen. They had, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, b. July 10, 1672, Susanna<sup>3</sup>, Mehitable<sup>3</sup>. After removing to Harwich, their children were: Andrew<sup>3</sup>, Scottow<sup>3</sup>, and Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>. Andrew<sup>3</sup>, m. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, dau. Kenelm<sup>2</sup> Winslow, (p. 70). Of their eight children was Eunice<sup>4</sup> Clarke, b. Oct. 28, 1724, who m. Feb. 25, 1775, Samuel Foster.

2. JAMES<sup>2</sup>, b. 1637, lived in Plymouth, where he m. Oct. 7, 1657, Abigail, dau. of Rev. John Lothrop, (p. 88). They were the parents of John<sup>3</sup>, James<sup>3</sup>, Susanna<sup>3</sup> (m. 1692, Samuel Cornish), Abigail<sup>3</sup> (m. 1693, John Sutton), Joanna<sup>3</sup>, Bathsheba<sup>3</sup>, and Thomas<sup>3</sup>, who m. 1682, Rebecca Miller of Yarmouth.
3. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, b. 1639. This is not the William Clarke, who m. Martha, dau. of Samuel Nash. The Clarke genealogy says he m. March 1, 1659, Sarah Woolcot of Plymouth, who was killed by the Indians. A child, injured in the head at the same time, who ever after wore a silver plate, went by the name of "silver-headed Tom." We have it that William<sup>2</sup> m. 1678, Hannah, dau. of Francis Griswold of Saybrook. His children, recorded in Plymouth, were Thomas<sup>3</sup>, b. 1660, William<sup>3</sup>, b. 1682, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, b. 1684, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, b. 1687. He m. again in 1692, Abiah Wilder, and had a dau. Hannah<sup>3</sup>, b. 1697, who m. Joseph Cobb. A deed from Thomas Clarke, to William and Abiah, "his children," is dated Jan. 30, 1695.
4. SUSANNA<sup>2</sup>, b. 1641; m. Barnabas Lothrop, Esq. of Barnstable, Dec. 1 (one account says Nov. 3), 1658. She d. Sept. 28, 1697, aged 55. The headstone over her grave is still standing. See Lothrop Record, p. 88.
5. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. 1645, at Plymouth. He m. 1695, Mary Benjamin. They lived at Barnstable and Yarmouth, where he was a school-teacher.
6. NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup>, b. 1643, of Plymouth. He was Secretary of the Colony under Andros, from whom he received the grant of Clarke's Island. He m. Dorothy, widow of Edward Gray and dau. of Thomas Lettice. He d. without issue, Jan. 31, 1717.

---

\*Note.—Andrew Ring, Plymouth, whose widowed mother Mary Ring made her will there, Oct. 28, 1633, leaving him to the care of Elder Fuller, came to this country about 1629. He was made freeman 1646, and that year m. Deborah, dau. of Stephen Hopkins, (Appendix E). He had ch: William; Eleazer; Mary; Deborah; and Elizabeth, b. Apr. 19, 1652. He was one of the first settlers of Middleborough. His second wife was Lettys, widow of John Morton. His sister Elizabeth, who m. Stephen Dean, and sister Susanna, wife of Thomas Clarke (p. 96), were both older than himself. He d. 1692, in his 75th year. Whether his father came to this country, or died in England, is uncertain.



MARY KING FOSTER,

*Page 29 and No. 30, Page 105.*

## APPENDIX E.

### PART I. KING RECORD.

MARY<sup>6</sup> KING (30), WIFE OF STEPHEN<sup>6</sup> FOSTER.

[1782—1857.]

Early comers to New England by the name of King:

ANDREW, m. at Plymouth, 1646, Deborah Hopkins.

DANIEL, at Lynn, 1647; b. 1601; d. 1672, leaving a widow, Elizabeth King.

EDWARD, came in the "*Globe*," 1635.

GEORGE, came in the "*Hercules*," 1634; of Newbury(?)

HENRY, from Southampton, 1635.

JOHN, came to Northampton, 1645, age 16; d. 1703.

JOHN, Cambridge, 1636. Sandwich, 1637, Weymouth, 1639, thought to be one and the same. According to Dr. Savage, by wife Esther he had ch; Fearnot, John, Esther, and Patience.

MICHAEL, came in the "*Alexander*," 1635.

PETER, in Sudbury, 1654.

RICHARD, in Salem, 1635.

ROBERT, came in the "*Confidence*," 1638.

SAMUEL, in Plymouth, 1643.

WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>, came in the "*Paul*," 1635.

WILLIAM, in Salem, came with Rev. Joseph Hull's company, 1635.

The following names are of more interest to us.

i. THOMAS KING, of Sudbury and Lancaster, came in the "*Elizabeth*," of Ipswich, Apr. 1634, age 15. His wife Ann, d. Dec. 24, 1642, and he died soon after.

ii. THOMAS KING, of Watertown, 1640, came in the "*Frances*" of Ipswich, Apr. 1634, age 19. He was first at Hampton. His wife Mary had: Thomas, b. March 6, 1641; Mary, b. Feb. 2, 1643.

He died Dec. 7, 1644, and his widow m. 1645, James Cutler.

iii. Thomas King, age 21, of Scituate, sailed in the "*Blessing*" from London, June 1635. With him were, Wm. Vassal, age 42; Ann Vassal, age 6; Margaret Vassall, age 2; Mary Vassal, age 1; Ann Vassal, age 42; Judith Vassal, age 16; Fra. Vassal, age 12; and Susanna King, age 30.

iv. THOMAS KING, age 24, came in the "*Expedition*," from London, Nov. 20, 1635. With him came Thomas Clarke, age 27; Thomas Freeman, age 19; John Clarke, age 16; and Richard Snow, age 28.

v. THOMAS KING, age 27, came in the "*William & John*," from London, Sept. 1635, to St. Christopher's. With him were Edward King, age 25; and Thomas Clarke, age 25.

vi. PHILIP KING, of whose descendants there is a published history, was in Weymouth, as first known, in 1672, and is generally thought to have been a son of John of that place. He m. Judith, daughter of Rev. William Whitman of Milton. He afterwards settled in that part of Taunton which is now Raynham, where he was a Captain and a prominent citizen. The tradition that he was a brother of Thomas of Scituate (our ancestor), and that there was another brother, Cyrus, comes through one of his descendants, Bathsheba King who died about 1850, very aged, but of excellent memory. Most of her statement have since been substantiated by town or church records. Mr. M. F. King, of Portland, of the Weymouth branch, to whom the writer is indebted for information concerning the Kings, would prefer to make our Thomas, of Scituate, a brother of John of Weymouth. He thinks, however, that Philip had a brother Thomas who married Mary Sprague, and lived in Taunton 1682, in Dighton, and Freetown, where he was clerk 1700, a selectman, etc. He died March 30, 1713, aged 70.

I. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> (iii) KING. [1614—1691-2.]

From the foregoing statements, it would seem that our ancestor came to this country in 1635, at the age of 21, in the ship

"*Blessing*," in company with William Vassall and family, and a Susanna King who may have been his sister, or aunt. William Vassall, the son of a London alderman, was a very prominent man in the colony. He and Thomas King were friends, and they may have been related by marriage.

Thomas King united with the Scituate Church Feb. 25, 1638, but did not remove, the next year, with the pastor, Rev. John Lathrop, and his many followers, to Barnstable. He succeeded Elder William Hatch as ruling Elder of the Scituate church.

Deane says that his house was a few rods south of Mr. Vassalls', on top of the hill at Bell-house Neck.

Elder King was thrice married: to Sarah ———, the mother of his children, who died June 1652; to Jane, widow of Elder Hatch, March 31, 1653, who died Oct. 8, following; and to Ann ———, who survived him and married a Shurtleff.

Elder King was about 78 years of age when he died. He made his will June 30, 1691, and it was proved March 26, 1692. The witnesses were John Cushing, senior and junior, and Joshua Cushing. It mentions his wife Ann; dau. Sarah Besby; grandsons John and Thomas Rogers; son Thomas; and negro Robbin. To son Thomas he willed all his land in New and Old England, not otherwise disposed of. Some of the furniture and plate that "fell" to this son Thomas is still to be seen in the home of Mr. Austin B. Tobey of Cambridge, a descendant of the 8th generation.

Thomas and Sarah King had:

2. RHODA<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 11, 1639; m. in Boston, Oct. 8, 1656, John Rogers of Scituate.
3. GEORGE<sup>2</sup>, b. Dec. 24, 1642; d. young. It is worthy of notice that this name has been passed along, generation by generation, to the present day. See No. 265, p. 39.
- II. 4. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. June 21, 1645.
5. DANIEL<sup>2</sup>, b. Feb. 4, 1648; thought by some to be the same as Daniel King of Freetown. He is not mentioned, however, in the will of his father.
6. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, b. May 24, 1650; m. Elisha Bisbee, jr.
7. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. May 30, 1652; d. July 26, following.

II. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> (4) KING, [1645—1711.]

THOMAS<sup>2</sup> KING, born in Scituate, June 21, 1645, succeeded his father as a man respected in the church and in the community. According to the historian his home was on the north side of the Rotten marsh in that town. He was twice married; first, to Elizabeth, daughter of Deacon Thomas Clap.\* This was Apr. 20, 1669. She died in 1698, and he married, second, June 15, 1699, Deborah Briggs who died in 1711, the same year as her husband. She was probably a widow and the mother of Deborah Briggs, jr. The will of Deacon Thomas King, dated Nov. 5, 1711, was proved Feb. 5, 1711-12. The witnesses were John Cushing, Samuel Clap, and David Jacob. The inventory of property amounted to £274:10. By this will, he gave the homestead to his son Daniel who was to allow his sister Anne to live in the house; to son Joseph,

\*Note.—Richard Clapp, Clap, of Dorchester, England, and a brother, name unknown, of Salcombe (twelve miles from Exeter), were the parents of the first of this name in New England. Of Richard's children were, Thomas, Ambrose, Richard, Prudence, Nicholas, and John.

Thomas Clap, b. Dorchester, Eng. 1597, came to this Country in 1633. The name of his wife was Abigail. He died in Scituate Apr. 30, 1684, in the 87th year of his age. He was a deacon of the church and at one time had a controversy with Rev. Charles Chauncy, his minister. Deacon Thomas Clap was an ancestor of the distinguished President Clap of Yale College. Children:

1. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. March 15, 1639; d. 1691; an ancestor of the writer, F. M. Hawes.
2. INCREASE<sup>2</sup>.
3. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, mentioned in the will of Dea. Thomas<sup>2</sup> King.
4. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>; m. Dea. Thomas<sup>2</sup> King, Apr. 20, 1669; d. 1698. She was the mother of nine children, as above.
5. PRUDENCE<sup>2</sup>.
6. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. Oct. 18, 1658.
7. ABIGAIL<sup>2</sup>, b. Jan. 29, 1659-60.
8. MARY<sup>2</sup>, who m. a Tilden.

a farm in Marshfield; to son George, the farm "where I now dwell," also a lot adjoining "my brother Samdel Clap's land;" to daughter Mercy Winslow £30; to daughter Anne King, the same; to son Ichabod, money and lands; to daughter Sarah Goodspeed, etc; to mother-in-law Ann Suttleffe, etc.

The will of Mrs. Deborah King, dated May 7, 1711, Scituate, names her son John Briggs, and her daughters, Hannah Alden and Deborah King. Inventory, £232.

Children of Thomas<sup>2</sup> and Elizabeth (Clap) King:

8. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. 1669; m. a Goodspeed.
9. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. 1671; d. young.
10. JANE<sup>3</sup>, b. 1673.
11. DANIEL<sup>3</sup>, b. 1675. He seems to have lived in Dighton, but he was of Scituate when his father died. Children, recorded in Scituate:
  1. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>, b. 1702.
  2. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>.
  3. ROBERT<sup>4</sup>.
  4. MEHITABLE<sup>4</sup>, b. 1709.
12. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. 1777; is supposed to have m. 1706, Sarah Whiton, or Wheaton, of Hingham. He was living in Marshfield when his father died. The Marshfield records give the dates of children born to a John and Rebecca King between 1704 and 1720. Bathsheba, the descendant of Philip King, affirmed that William King, the Governor of Maine, was descended from Elder Thomas King. This is disputed, however, by the New York Kings, descendants of Hon. Rufus King, who say their progenitor was John King, who came from England early in the seventeen hundreds, that he was a widower and m. second, Mary Stowell, (Record in Boston, Apr. 2, 1718, where she is styled of Newton and he of Boston). He was, doubtless, father of Richard and grand father of Rufus the Senator and William the Governor. There are some who think this John of Boston was not an emigrant, but John<sup>3</sup>, son of Thomas<sup>2</sup> and Elizabeth (Clap) King.
13. MERCY<sup>3</sup>, b. 1678; m. Nov. 1703, Samuel Winslow, deacon of the church in Rochester. She was his second wife and died Feb. 16, 1733. She was an ancestress of Dr. Josiah Gilbert Holland. (Winslow Record, p. 70).
- III. 14. ICHABOD<sup>3</sup>, b. 1680.

15. GEORGE<sup>s</sup>, b. 1682; a deacon of the church in Scituate; m. his step-sister, Deborah Briggs, 1710. He inherited the farm south of Stony Cove Brook, which originally was Anthony Annable's, then the farm of one Rawlins, and, third, Deacon Thomas King's.
16. ANNE<sup>s</sup>, b. 1684.

### III. ICHABOD<sup>s</sup> (14) KING. [1680—1753.]

ICHABOD<sup>s</sup>, son of Deacon Thomas<sup>s</sup> King, was born in Scituate 1680, and was living there when his father made his will. He was married three times. The name of the first wife was Hannah, who probably died in Middleborough 1716, aged 36. He married, second, Aug., or Dec. 22, 1716, Mrs. Judith Gibbs, widow of Job Gibbs of Plymouth and the mother of one child, at least, Elizabeth Gibbs, born there 1706. All efforts, thus far, to learn the maiden name of this wife have failed. Ichabod and Judith King were dismissed from the church in Middleborough to that of Rochester, where she died. Ichabod and Mary Barber of Sandwich were published in Rochester July 17, 1745. The will of Ichabod King bears date Nov. 7, 1752, and was probated July 17, 1753. It names his wife Mary; son George, who is to provide for his aunt Lydia Bates, "who now lives with me;" (This may furnish a clue to the maiden name of Judith Gibbs.) son Thomas; the child of son Ebenezer; son Job; daughter Hannah's child; daughter Jane Cecide; daughter Thankful; "Jude," the daughter of son George; Caleb the son of Job.

May 12, 1707 Ichabod King of Scituate, cordwainer, to John Rogers, jr. of the same, sells land which "my father Thomas King purchased of Jacob Bumpas, conveyed to me in a deed dated Jan. 31, 1706-7." Feb. 27, 1706 George King (deacon?) of Scituate sells to Ichabod King, Rochester, two-seventh of a lot of land purchased 1673 of the Indians, lying in Middleborough. Sept. 13, 1733 Ichabod King of Rochester sells land to Joseph Bates of Middleborough. In 1745 he sells land to Joseph Bates, jr. of the same town.

Children of Ichabod<sup>s</sup> and Hannah King:

17. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. 1702; m. first, Thomas Parlow, Sept. 6, 1722; second, 1740, James Smith. She died Apr. 5, 1750 in Middleborough.
18. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>, b. 1703; m. Mary Green, Apr. 2, 1732, and in 1747 moved to Turkey, N.Y.
19. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup>; not living when his father died. Ebenezer and Sary King, of Rochester, had:
  1. HOPESTILL<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 15, 1735.
  2. ISAAC<sup>5</sup>, b. March 13, 1736.
  3. CONSIDER<sup>5</sup>, b. May 13, 1738. (Entered, 1760, Consider King of Rochester and Sarah Palmer of Freetown.)
20. JANE<sup>4</sup>; according to her father's will, m. a Cecide.
21. HOPESTILL<sup>4</sup>, b. Middleborough, March 19, 1712; probably died young.

Children of Ichabod<sup>3</sup> and Judith King:

22. JOB<sup>4</sup>, b. Middleborough, June 3, 1717. Job King and Eunice Hammond, both of Rochester, were published May 21, 1743, and later than 1745 Job King and Mary Ashley, both of the same town, were married. He had son Caleb<sup>5</sup>, living 1752.
  23. THANKFUL<sup>4</sup>, b. Middleborough, Nov. 4, 1718. Dr. N. C. King of Montpelier informed the writer that his great-aunt Thankful lived to be 107 years old.
  24. CALEB<sup>4</sup>, b. Middleborough, Oct. 3, 1720. He was in the tenth company, Ninth Regiment, at the Siege of Louisburg, 1745.
- IV. 25. GEORGE<sup>4</sup>, b. Middleborough, May 18, 1722.

#### IV. GEORGE<sup>4</sup> (25) KING. [1722—1813.]

GEORGE, the youngest of the nine children of Ichabod<sup>3</sup> King, was born in Middleborough, May 18, 1722. His marriage with Lydia Snow, both of Rochester, was published Apr. 23, 1743. They were married Aug. 4, following. She was the daughter of Jonathan Snow, and died in Rochester Jan. 23, 1807, in her 85th year. (Snow Record, Appendix E.) March 14, 1776, George King of Rochester, sells to Nehemiah Randall of Middleborough, land which was "my father's, Ichabod King deceased." We have not obtained the settlement of George King's estate, who died in Rochester Apr. 3, 1813, in his 91st year. Headstones to the memory

of this worthy couple are to be seen in the old cemetery of Rochester. Dr. N. C. King told the writer that his grandfather, George King, held a lieutenant's commission under his majesty George III.

Children of George<sup>4</sup> and Lydia (Snow) King:

26. JUDITH<sup>5</sup>, b. May 3, 1745. She married Timothy Ruggles of Rutland, Mass.
- v. 27. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 22, 1748, named for his grandfather.
28. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, b. March 10, 1761, never married. She died in Rochester, Apr. 2, 1843, aged 82. She is said, by those who remember her, to have possessed a wit and a fondness for humor which seem to be the inherited possession of most of this family.

v. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> (27) KING. [1748—1822.]

JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> KING, the only son of George<sup>4</sup>, was born in Rochester, Oct. 22, 1748, and it was here that the whole of his life was spent. He was a farmer by occupation and a worthy citizen. In the account of his son Nathaniel, to be found in the history of Montpelier, Vt., he is spoken of as a deacon of the Congregational church. He died Jan. 28, 1822, aged 73 years, and the headstone to his memory may be seen in the old Rochester cemetery. He married Mary, daughter of Nathaniel Clark of Rochester. She was born July 3, 1759, and hence there was a difference of nearly eleven years in their ages. When a young man, he is said to have taken the little Mary on his knee and promised to come some day and make her his wife. They were entered Oct. 25, and published Nov. 10, 1777. She survived her husband twenty-two years, and died Aug. 18, 1844, aged 85. For an account of her family see Clark Record, Appendix E. Children of Jonathan<sup>5</sup> and Mary (Clark) King, all born in Rochester:

29. JUDITH<sup>6</sup> (named for her aunt), b. July 7, 1779; m. David Peckham.\* Their children, probably, not in the right order:

\*Note.—David Peckham, Newport, R. I., and Dorothy Robinson of Rochester were married 1743. Their son David, jr. was born 1744, who, by wife Elizabeth, had, in Rochester: David, b. Aug. 24, 1770; Zacheus, 1775; Elizabeth, Oct. 11, 1777; Dorothy, 1780; Susanna, 1782; Jane, 1785; Jane, 1790.



JUDITH KING PECKHAM.

*No. 29 Page 104.*

1. ALMIRA<sup>7</sup> PECKHAM; m. an Ellis. She long survived her husband. Her three sons: George Ellis<sup>6</sup>, not living; Charles Ellis<sup>5</sup>, and Rufus K. Ellis<sup>8</sup>.
2. CORDELIA<sup>7</sup> PECKHAM; m. a Mitchell of Fair Haven. She was the mother of a son and a daughter, Sarah Mitchell<sup>6</sup>.
3. SAPHIRA<sup>7</sup> PECKHAM; m. a Hammond of Mattapoisett. No children.
4. JUDITH K.<sup>7</sup> PECKHAM; m. Moses S. F. Tobey of Wareham; d. Aug. 8, 1883. He d. Feb. 22, 1879. They were the parents of Isabella<sup>8</sup>, and Austin B. Tobey<sup>6</sup>, b. July 15, 1839; m. Feb. 13, 1873, Helen A. Barker. Their home is in No. Cambridge.
5. MARY E.<sup>7</sup> PECKHAM; m. a Swift, and now lives, a widow, in San Francisco, Cal. She is the mother of several children.
6. ROBINSON<sup>7</sup> PECKHAM; died unmarried.
7. DAVID<sup>7</sup> PECKHAM; died unmarried.
8. JONATHAN K.<sup>7</sup> PECKHAM; m. in 1848, Lydia Fitch Edwards, daughter of Deacon Joseph Edwards of Nantucket. Their home is in Neponset. Their two surviving children are David<sup>6</sup> and William<sup>8</sup> Peckham.
30. MARY<sup>6</sup> (POLLY), named for her mother, b. Aug. 20, 1782; m. Jan. 3, 1802, Stephen Foster of Rochester. They made their home in E. Montpelier, Vt., where she survived her husband seven years. She died May 18, 1857, in her 75th year. She was the mother of ten children, and it is, as a memorial of her family, chiefly, that this volume has been written. See *Foster Record*, p. 30.
- VI. 31. GEORGE<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 17, 1785; named for his grandfather.
32. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 12, 1787; named for his father. He was a Congregational minister, and at one time was settled in Abington. He m. Sarah Fearing Crocker. Both died in Carver, where their eldest son Luther<sup>7</sup> King survived them a number of years. He has since died, leaving a widow and several children. They were the parents, also, of Sarah<sup>7</sup>, and Charles<sup>7</sup> King, M. D., of Abington, both of whom are now dead. The latter left a widow and a daughter, Sarah Austin<sup>8</sup> King of Abington.
- VII. 33. NATHANIEL CLARK<sup>6</sup>, b. July 19, 1789; named for his grandfather.
34. CORRELLA CATHERINE<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 16, 1792; m. Deacon Joseph

Edwards of Nantucket, a descendant of Rev. Jonathan Edwards. She was a second wife, and left no children. She died Jan. 4, 1870, and was buried in Rochester.

35. RUFUS<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 29, 1795; d. June 6, 1834, unmarried. He was killed while sinking a rock. It would be interesting to know why he received a name so prominently known in another branch of the King family.

VIII. 36. THEOPHILUS<sup>6</sup>, b. May 25, 1798; named for his uncle.

37. ISAAH<sup>6</sup>, b. June 7, 1801; d. Sept. 13, 1803.

#### VI. GEORGE<sup>6</sup> (31) KING. [1785—1852.]

GEORGE KING, eldest son of Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, was born Jan. 17, 1785. He was a deacon of the Congregational church, and a respected and worthy citizen. He died Aug. 12, 1852, aged 67, and was buried in Rochester. He married Jane, daughter of David and Elizabeth Peckham, Aug. 10, 1810. She long survived her husband and died Nov. 19, 1874, aged 84. Children:

38. NYE EDWARDS<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 18, 1811; m. first, Pamela Kidder; second, Emma Glazier. He has a daughter, married, living with her father in Campello.

39. JANE PECKHAM<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 8, 1815; living in Middleborough.

40. CORRELLA<sup>7</sup>, b. April 11, 1817; m. Capt. David Dexter of Mattapoisett, Jan. 26, 1854. He died Feb. 14, 1864. She now lives in Middleborough.

41. ELIZABETH PECKHAM<sup>7</sup>, b. June 20, 1820, living in Middleborough, to whom we are indebted for this account of George King and his children.

42. GEORGE<sup>7</sup>, b. July 5, 1822; m. Lucy Ann Eddy, Oct. 13, 1852. Their home is in Franklin where he has been a practising physician for many years. He served in the War of the Rebellion as surgeon of the 18th Massachusetts Regiment. He was taken prisoner at Fort Stedman and for a few days was confined in Libby Prison. Children:

1. JENNIE MARIA<sup>8</sup>, the wife of John P. Farmer, Esq. of Sioux Rapids, Iowa.

2. FRANCES E.<sup>8</sup>, a successful teacher in the grammar schools of Franklin.

43. MARY<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 12, 1826; d. in Rochester, March 3, 1839.

44. DOROTHY PECKHAM<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 27, 1830; m. Andrew L. Tinkham of Middleborough, where he died Dec. 4, 1887. He

had been postmaster of the village for 24 years. His widow now resides in Providence, R. I. Children:

1. HORACE W. TINKHAM<sup>8</sup>, superintendent of a large cotton factory in Fall River.
  2. JENNIE L. TINKHAM<sup>8</sup>, and
  3. WINTHROP K. TINKHAM<sup>8</sup>, both living in Providence, R.I.
45. 46. Two children that died in infancy.
47. SUSAN AMANDA<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 6, 1835, living in Middleborough.

VII. NATHANIEL CLARK (33) KING. [1789—1882.]

NATHANIEL CLARK KING, son of Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, was born July 19, 1789. At the age of 16 he taught school. When 19 he began the study of medicine and visited patients with Dr. James Foster (p. 29.) of Rochester. At 22 we find him settled in Hanover, N.H., but in 1812 he removed to Montpelier, Vt. In 1814 he served as surgeon in the Plattsburgh expedition. Soon after, in 1817, he gave up the profession of medicine and went into business with his father-in-law, Major Davis. He was a State representative 1849-50, a justice of the peace, and held other positions of respect in the town. Socially, he was vivacious and full of pleasant-ries and anecdotes. He was a man of excellent memory and when in his 91st year materially aided the writer of these pages with his many reminiscences of the past. He died Dec. 1882, aged 93, the oldest person in town at that time. He married Fanny, daughter of Nathaniel Davis of Montpelier. She died at Brattleboro, Nov. 20, 1847. Children:

48. ELSIE CAROLINE<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 6, 1818; m. Sept. 13, 1843, George R. Nye of Montpelier. Children:
1. WILLIAM GEORGE NYE<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 16, 1844.
  2. WASHINGTON I. NYE<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 26, 1847; d. young.
  3. FERRAND NYE<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 21, 1850; d. young.
  4. HERBERT LEE NYE<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 14, 1853; d. June 25, 1860.
  5. EDITH FRANCES NYE<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 4, 1858; m. March 29, 1881, John Willard.
49. EDWARD DAVIS<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 5, 1820; d. June 24, 1825.
50. DIANA F.<sup>7</sup>, b. June 10, 1826; m. Dec. 25, 1847, Sumner Putnam, a distinguished physician of Montpelier. He died Aug. 20, 1887. Children b. at Greensboro, Vt:

1. ELLA FRANCES PUTNAM<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 28, 1851; d. young.
2. ALICE MARY PUTNAM<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 5, 1855; m. Dr. Bisbee.
3. CHARLES S. PUTMAN<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 28, 1856; d. Feb. 14, 1865.
4. SYLVANUS C. PUTNAM<sup>8</sup>, b. March 15, 1863; d. March 14, 1875.
51. CLARK<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 18, d. March 28, 1828.
52. CLARK<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 8, 1830; m. Aug. 29, 1855, at Barre, Vt., Rhoda R. Dodge. They live in Montpelier where he has served in various prominent positions, at one time being State senator. Children:
  1. CORA<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 6, 1857; m. Jan. 1, 1878, Arthur P. Jonhnot. She died, leaving a daughter, Apr. 17, 1881.
  2. NATHANIEL CLARK<sup>8</sup>, b. June 4, 1862, a practising physician in Brockton.
  3. CARLES CARROLL<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 13, 1863, a graduate of Harvard University, and of its Law School. He is now practising his profession in Brockton.

#### VIII. THEOPHILUS<sup>6</sup> (36) KING. [1798—1885.]

THEOPHILUS KING, son of Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, was born in Rochester May 25, 1798, and this was his home during all the years of a long life, although portions of his last years were spent in Boston and vicinity. He was a prominent citizen of Rochester, town-clerk for forty years, and held other positions of trust. He was a man of remarkable vigor and retained a youthful spirit to the last. He died Oct. 25, 1885, aged 87. Theophilus King and Mrs. Mary Bonney were married Aug. 1838. Her maiden name was Thomas. Their children:

53. SARAH HOWLAND<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 27, 1839; d. June 1844.
54. THEOPHILUS<sup>7</sup>, b. March 1843; d. the following August.
55. THEOPHILUS<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 14, 1844; m. Dec. 31, 1873, Helen L., daughter of James Baxter of Quincy, where they reside. Mr. King is a member of the firm of Bryant & King, leather dealers, Boston. He takes quite an active part in political affairs and has publicly identified himself with the interests of Quincy. They have two children, a son and a daughter.
56. MARY E.<sup>7</sup>, b. March 27, 1847; m. June 5, 1870, Joseph B. Russell Pettee. Their home is in Boston.

## PART II. SNOW RECORD:

LYDIA<sup>b</sup> SNOW (28), WIFE OF GEORGE<sup>d</sup> KING.

Nicholas, Anthony, and William Snow early came to this country. They may have been brothers. The two former brought families, the latter was an apprentice and settled in Duxbury, afterwards at Bridgewater. He came from London in the "*Susan & Ellen*", 1635, when he was 18 years old. Anthony Snow was in Plymouth 1638. In 1642-3 we find him in Marshfield, where he was elected representative in 1656 and for 20 years. He married Abigail, daughter of Richard Warren, in 1639. Their children were: Josiah<sup>2</sup>, who m. Rebecca Baker; Lydia<sup>2</sup>; Sarah<sup>2</sup>; Alice<sup>2</sup>; Abigail<sup>2</sup>, who m. Dec. 12, 1667, Michael Ford.

1. NICHOLAS SNOW was one of the early settlers of Plymouth, coming 1623, in the "*Anne*". He was one of "Prince's associates" and a man of much note. He filled several important offices, being selectman, town-clerk for sixteen years, deputy, and representative 1640, '52, and '57. In 1654 he removed to Eastham. The date of his death, recorded in that town, was Nov. 15, 1676, when he was from 70 to 75 years of age. He married Constance, daughter of Stephen Hopkins,\* about 1627. She was the mother of a large family and survived her husband nearly a year, dying Oct. 1677. The will of Nicholas Snow, signed Nov. 13, 1676 and filed in March following, mentions his wife Constant; sons Mark, Joseph, Stephen, John and Jabez. Children, said to be eleven, or twelve, in all:

- ii. 2. MARK<sup>2</sup>, b. Plymouth, May 9, 1628.
3. STEPHEN<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1630; m. Oct. 28, 1663, Susanna, widow of Joseph Rogers, jr. and daughter of Stephen Deane. In Eastham they had Bathshua<sup>2</sup>; Micajah<sup>2</sup>; Hannah<sup>2</sup>; Bethiah<sup>2</sup>.
4. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1633; m. Sept. 19, 1667, Mary Small. They

- had in Eastham; Hannah<sup>3</sup>, b. 1670; Mary<sup>3</sup>, b. 1672; Abigail<sup>3</sup>, b. 1673; Rebecca<sup>3</sup>, b. 1676; John<sup>3</sup>, b. May 3, 1678; Isaac<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 10, 1683; Lydia<sup>3</sup>, b. 1685; Elisha<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 10, 1687; Phœbe<sup>3</sup>, b. 1689.
5. JAREZ<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1635; m. about 1669, Elizabeth ———. He died Dec. 27, 1690, in Eastham, where they had: Jabez<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 6, 1670; Edward<sup>3</sup>, b. March 26, 1672; Sarah<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 26, 1674; Grace<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 1, 1676; Thomas<sup>3</sup>, who died in 1697.
  6. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1637; died Jan. 3, 1723. He also lived in Eastham, where he was known as Lieut. Snow. Children: Joseph<sup>3</sup>, b. 1671; Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, b. 1673; Mary<sup>3</sup>, b. 1674; Sarah<sup>3</sup>, b. 1677; Ruth<sup>3</sup>, b. 1679; Stephen<sup>3</sup>, b. 1682; Lydia<sup>3</sup>, b. 1684; Rebecca<sup>3</sup>, b. 1686; James<sup>3</sup>, b. 1689; Jane<sup>3</sup>, b. 1692; Josiah<sup>3</sup>, b. 1694.
  7. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>; m. Giles Rickard.
  8. REBECCA<sup>2</sup>; m. Samuel Rickard.

II. MARK SNOW (2), eldest son of Nicholas<sup>1</sup>, was born in Plymouth, May 9, 1628. In 1643, when 15, he was reported as fit to bear arms. He was town-clerk of Eastham from 1663 for fifteen years, deputy for six years from 1680, and Representative 1675, '86 and '89. He went by the title of Captain, and was a man of large influence and usefulness. He died about 1695.

Capt. Snow was twice married; first, Jan. 18, 1655, to Ann, daughter of Josiah Cook of Eastham. She died soon after the birth of their first child, Ann. He married, second, Jan. 9, 1661, Jane, daughter of Gov. Thomas Prince. Her mother was Mary, daughter of William Collier (pp. 55-57). Children:

9. ANN<sup>3</sup>, b. July 7, 1656.
  10. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Nov. 30, 1661.
- III.
11. NICHOLAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Dec. 6, 1663.
  12. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. May, 1666; d. 1675.
  13. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. Aug. 6, 1668; m. Feb. 8, 1692, Hannah, daughter of Silas Sears; second, 1706, widow Lydia Hamblin. He was probably the Thomas Snow of Harwich who had: Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, b. 1693; Mary<sup>4</sup>, b. 1696; Josiah<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 27, 1699; Eben<sup>4</sup>, b. 1700, the first child baptized in the Harwich church, March 30, 1701.
  14. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. May 10, 1671.

15. PRENCE<sup>3</sup>, b. May 22, 1674; for 12 years selectman of Harwich, etc. The stone in the Brewster cemetery reads: "Lient. Prince Snow, died July 7, 1742, in his 69th year." By his wife Hannah had: Jabez<sup>4</sup>, b. 1699 (selectman for 28 years); Hannah<sup>4</sup>, b. 1701; Samuel<sup>4</sup>, b. 1703; d. 1730; Mercy<sup>4</sup>, b. 1705; m. Daniel Sears; Prince<sup>4</sup>, b. 1707; Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, and David<sup>4</sup>, twins, b. 1709; Mary<sup>4</sup>, b. 1712.
16. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, b. June 22, 1676; d. young.
17. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 16, 1679.

III. NICHOLAS<sup>3</sup> SNOW (11), eldest son of Mark<sup>2</sup>, was born in Eastham Dec. 6, 1663, but he early removed to Harwich. He married, April 4, 1689, Lydia, daughter of Jonathan Shaw of Plymouth (Shaw Record, Part III). In the last of his life he lived in Rochester, where his will was signed June 25, 1751. It was probated July 17, 1754. It does not mention his wife, nor his son Mark, but speaks of all the others recorded below. It mentions besides these, his grandson Joshua jr.; grand-daughter Phæbe, the daughter of Phæbe Burge; Mary, daughter of son Joshua; and daughters Thankful Burge and Sarah Hammond. Children, recorded in Harwich:

- IV. 18. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 30, 1691-2.
19. MARK<sup>4</sup>, b. Apr. 16, 1695.
20. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Oct. 16, 1697; by wife Elizabeth had, in Rochester:
  1. NICHOLAS<sup>5</sup>, b. July 9, 1721; d. Feb. 1744.
  2. REBECCA<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 11, 1723.
  3. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. April 12, 1726.
  4. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>, b. July 31, 1728.
  5. JEAN<sup>5</sup>, a daughter, b. Sept. 17, 1730; d. 1738.
  6. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 1, 1732.
  7. JAMES<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 1737; d. 1738.
  8. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Dec. 26, 1739.
  9. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 2, 1742.
  10. NICHOLAS<sup>5</sup>, b. June 1, 1745; d. 1790; "in his 45th year."
21. JOSHUA<sup>4</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1700; by wife "Barhabe" had, in Rochester:
  1. JAMES<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 30, 1727.
  2. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 27, 1729.

3. MERCY<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 26, 1731.
22. THANKFUL<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 7, 1701-2; m. a Burge.
23. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, b. March 20, 1703-4; m. in Rochester, 1727, Nathan Hammond.
24. PHOEBE<sup>4</sup>, b. Nov. 17, 1705; m. a Burge.
25. PRINCE<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 26, 1707; m. in Rochester, 1727, Mary Sturtevant. Children:
  1. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. 1729.
  2. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>, b. 1731.
  3. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 17, 1733.
  4. PRINCE<sup>5</sup>, b. March 14, 1735.

IV. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> SNOW (18), was born in Harwich, Jan. 30, 1691-2, the eldest son of Nicholas<sup>3</sup>. He married in Eastham, Oct. 16, 1718, Thankful<sup>4</sup>, daughter of Lieut. Edmund<sup>3</sup> Freeman. (For an account of the Freemans, see pp. 50-54). "They probably lived in that part of Chatham which is near Orleans." They afterwards removed to Rochester, but we have not the settlement of his estate, nor have we learned the date of his death. Three of the children's births are recorded in Eastham, the rest in Rochester.

26. ISAAC<sup>5</sup>, b. Feb. 4, 1719-20; m. Dec. 4, 1742, Thankful King. From the gravestone in the Rochester cemetery we read: "Thankful, widow of Isaac Snow, died Oct. 6, 1817, aged 99 years." This is probably No. 23 of page 103, and the age there given is an exaggeration. Isaac and Thankful Snow had:
  1. FREEMAN<sup>6</sup>, b. 1743.
  2. PRINCE<sup>6</sup>, b. 1746.
  3. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, b. 1749.
  4. DAVID<sup>6</sup>, b. 1752.
5. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 1755. Capt. Jonathan Snow died March 27, 1820, aged 55 years.  
 "My flesh shall slumber in the ground  
 Till the last trumpet's joyful sound."—Rochester cemetery. Hannah, widow of Jonathan Snow, died March 13, 1813, aged 50 years.
6. ELISHA<sup>6</sup>, b. 1759.
27. EXPERIENCE<sup>6</sup>, b. May 31, 1721.
28. LYDIA<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 22, 1722; m. in Rochester, Aug. 4, 1743, George<sup>4</sup> King. She died Jan. 23, 1807, in her 85th year. She was the mother of three children. See page 103.

29. SARAH<sup>b</sup>, b. 1725; died that Oct.
30. SARAH<sup>b</sup>, b. 1726.
31. JONATHAN<sup>b</sup>, b. 1728.
32. MARK<sup>b</sup>, b. 1731; by wife Hannah, had a large family of children in Rochester, from 1753 to 1785. His will of June 27, 1799 mentions wife Susanna, sons Edmund, Jonathan and Abner, and daughter Loami.
33. RUTH<sup>b</sup>, b. 1734.

---

\*Note.—Stephen Hopkins came in the *Mayflower*, 1620, to Plymouth, bringing his wife Elizabeth, son Giles and daughter Constance (said to have been the children of a former marriage), and by this wife, a daughter Damaris, and a son born on the voyage, named Oceanus, who died within a year. He also brought, as his servants, Edward Doty and Edward Leslie, who, later, gave evidence of their chivalry as duellists, to the horror of the community, and were punished by being tied, neck and heels, and thus exposed to public gaze. Stephen Hopkins was an assistant from 1633 to 1636, and in various ways was a man of prominence. His will was dated June 6, and exhibited Aug. 1664 (Gen. Register, iv, 281). In this document he desires to be buried near his deceased wife; names his son Caleb as "heir apparent"; Stephen (son of Giles); daughters Constance, Deborah, Damaris, Ruth and Elizabeth. The witnesses were Capt. Standish and Wm. Bradford, and the former was named as supervisor. He was probably married a third time, for we find the statement that his widow survived him about 20 years. Children:

1. GILES<sup>2</sup>; removed to Yarmouth. In Oct. 1639 he m. Catherine Wheldon. He died about 1690. Of their ten children, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, b. 1642, named in his grandfather's will, m. Mary<sup>2</sup>, dau. of William<sup>1</sup> Myrick (p. 60). He m. second, 1701, Bethiah Atkins, and died Oct. 10, 1718. She d. March 25, 1726. Abigail<sup>1</sup>, b. 1644; m. May 23, 1667, Wm.<sup>2</sup> Merrick (p. 60).
2. CONSTANCE<sup>2</sup>; m. about 1627, Nicholas<sup>1</sup> Snow (p. 109).
3. DAMARIS<sup>2</sup>, m. 1646, Jacob Cooke.
4. OCEANUS<sup>2</sup>; died young.
5. DEBORAH<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1622; m. 1646, Andrew Ring (p. 96).
6. CALEB<sup>2</sup>; died at Barbadoes, probably unmarried.
7. RUTH<sup>2</sup>.
8. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>; died unmarried. There may have been others.

### PART III. SHAW RECORD.

LYDIA<sup>3</sup> SHAW (5), WIFE OF NICHOLAS<sup>3</sup> SNOW.

JOHN<sup>1</sup> SHAW was in Plymouth as early as 1632. He came from England with his wife Alice and children, John, James, Jonathan, and Abigail. The daughter married Stephen Bryant, and died Oct. 24, 1694. John Shaw was one of the purchasers of Dartmouth, 1652, and in 1662 he was among the early settlers of Middleborough. His wife died at Plymouth, March 6, 1655. John<sup>2</sup> returned to England.

JAMES<sup>2</sup>, of Plymouth, m. Dec. 24, 1652, Mary, daughter of Experience Mitchell.

JONATHAN<sup>2</sup> SHAW of Plymouth, m. Jan. 22, 1657, Phæbe, daughter of George Watson\*. It is not certain that all the children given below were by this marriage. The name of his second wife was Persis, widow of Benajah Pratt and daughter of Dea. John Dunham. Jonathan<sup>2</sup> Shaw may have lived at Duxbury and Eastham a part of his days. Children:

1. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>, m. Aug. 5, 1678, Thomas Paine, jr. of Eastham.
2. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup>, b. 1663; m. first, Mehitabel Pratt; second Nov. 16, 1715, Mary Darling. He was the father of eleven children, had the title of lieutenant, and died 1729-30. His widow died March 9, 1754 aged 80.
3. PHŒBE<sup>3</sup>; m. John Morton.
4. MARY<sup>3</sup>; m. 1687, Eleazer Ring (p. 96).
5. LYDIA<sup>3</sup>; m. Apr. 4, 1689, Nicholas<sup>3</sup> Snow. For an account of her husband and children, see page 111.
6. GEORGE<sup>3</sup>; m. Jan. 8, 1690, Constance, daughter of Daniel Doane. He died in Eastham May 2, 1720, where the births of his five children are recorded.
7. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>, and
8. BENONI<sup>3</sup>, twins, b. 1672. The former died young; the latter m. Lydia, daughter of John Waterman. They were the parents of fourteen children. He died March 5, 1751, and his widow, July 25, 1757.

\*Note.—The following account of the Watsons, taken from the Genealogical Register, Vol. XVIII. PP. 363-8, was communicated by Wm. Reed Deane, Esq.

George Watson was one of the prominent early settlers of Plymouth. There is a tradition that his father was Robert and his mother Elizabeth, who both came to this country, about 1632, with their three sons, the others being Robert and Thomas. There is no proof of this, except that, in 1638, there was a widow Elizabeth Watson at Plymouth who assigned over her servant to Thomas Watson. Dr. Stiles, in his History of Windsor, Ct., names Robert Watson as one of seven brothers. He married Dec. 10, 1646, Mary Rockwell. George Watson, in 1635, purchased the dwelling of Dea. Richard Masterson and thus became a householder. He married Phoebe, daughter of Robert Hicks (see Hicks note, p. 76). She died May 22, 1663. George Watson held various offices of trust and faithfully performed his public duties. He died Jan. 31, 1689, in his 87th year. Children:

1. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, died young. He was living May 28, 1645, when he was mentioned in the will of his grandfather Hicks.
2. PHEBE<sup>2</sup>; m. Jan. 22, 1656-7, Jonathan<sup>2</sup> Shaw of Plymouth. She was, doubtless, the mother of Lydia<sup>3</sup> Shaw who married Nicholas<sup>3</sup> Snow (p. 111).
3. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>, and
4. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, twins, b. Jan. 18, 1647-8. The former died Aug. 20, 1649; the latter m. Nov. 28, 1667, Joseph Williams of Taunton, and was the mother of eight children.
5. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1641; d. Dec. 1, 1723, aged 81. She m. Aug. 21, 1662, Thomas Leonard of Taunton, and had a large family of children.
6. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup>, b. March 9, 1651-2; died young.
7. ELKANAH<sup>2</sup>, b. Feb. 25 1655-6; the only son who grew to manhood. He was a blacksmith of Plymouth; m. 1676, Mercy, said to have been a Bradford, also called daughter of William Hedge. He was drowned, in company with secretary Edward Doty and his son John Doty, by a shipwreck on Gurnet's nose, Feb. 8, 1690. His widow Mercy Watson, m. 1701, John<sup>3</sup> Freeman of Harwich (p. 52).
8. JONATHAN<sup>2</sup>, b. 1659, and perhaps others.

END OF SHAW RECORD.

## PART IV. CLARK RECORD.

MARY<sup>6</sup> CLARK (21), WIFE OF JONATHAN<sup>6</sup> KING.

1. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> CLARK of Scituate, 1674, was a soldier in King Philip's War and received a grant of land for his services. Deane, in his History of Scituate, states that he came from Plymouth and was probably a son, or grandson, of the Thomas Clarke who was the mate of the *Mayflower* (p. 95). This statement has been denied by some, and the writer, from his present knowledge, feels obliged to agree with them.

The subject of this sketch had his farm on the west side of Walnut-tree hill. In 1676 he married Martha, dau. of Richard Curtis.\*

\*Note.—Richard Curtis, first of Marblehead, in 1648 removed to Scituate where he married, 1649, Ann, daughter of John Hallet. Children:

1. ANN<sup>2</sup>, b. 1649.
2. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, b. 1651; m. Nathaniel Brooks.
3. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. Dec. 1, 1653.
4. MARY<sup>2</sup>, b. 1655; m. a Badeocke.
5. MARTHA<sup>2</sup>, b. 1657; m. 1676, Thomas Clark, as above.
6. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. March 18, 1659.
7. DEBORAH<sup>2</sup>, b. 1661.
8. SARAH<sup>2</sup>, b. 1663.

Richard Curtis signed his will 1692, and died the next year. The will provides for a second wife, Lydia, and mentions his two sons and his daughters, Ann, Elizabeth Brooks, Mary Badeocke and Martha, wife of Thomas Clark. See Barry's "Hanover," p. 273.

John Hallet of Scituate, brother of Andrew Hallet, was the father of Ann, who married, 1649, Richard Curtis. He probably removed to Yarmouth, but seems to have returned to Scituate. His house stood at the harbor. He was an extensive land owner, and in 1646 was one of the Conihasset partners. Hallet's Island still retains his name.



NATHANIEL CLARK KING.

*No. 33, Page 107.*

Children of Thomas and Martha (Curtis) Clark:

2. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; "succeeded to his father's house." He m. first, in 1705, Alice Rogers; second, in 1719, Alice Parker. In 1731 this family removed to Rochester, where Thomas made his will Feb. 8, 1746. From this document, which was probated April 6, 1747, we learn that his children were:

1. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>.
2. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, a shipwright by trade; m. Abigail Tolman of Scituate. Barry's History of Hanover, p. 269, mentions his ten children, and gives a very good account of their descendants.
3. MARY<sup>4</sup>; m. Samuel Dexter, 1732.
4. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. "May ye 7th, 1711."
5. SETH<sup>4</sup>.
6. EZRA<sup>4</sup>.
7. EZEKIEL<sup>4</sup>; his wife Mary d. 1750.
8. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>.
9. MARTHA<sup>4</sup>; m. a Dexter.
10. ALICE<sup>4</sup>; m. a Davenport.

3. DAVID<sup>4</sup>; m. July 17, 1717, Maria Hammond(?)

II. 4. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>; b. Jan. 5, 1684.

5. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>.

6. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>.

7. MERCY<sup>3</sup>.

8. DEBORAH<sup>3</sup>.

9. RACHEL<sup>3</sup>.

10. ANN<sup>3</sup>.

11. CHARITY<sup>3</sup>.

12. MARY<sup>3</sup>; m. March 21, 1716-17, Timothy Stevens of Rochester(?)

II. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> CLARK (4), b. Jan. 5, 1684, was probably the one who married in Rochester, Dec. 29, 1720, Thankful Stevens,\* Mr. Timothy Ruggles officiating. It is worthy of note, that, in the record of his marriage and of his birth, the one in Rochester, the other in Scituate, the surname is spelled Clarke. The will of Joseph Clark was dated Feb. 17, 1764. It mentions his wife Thankful, makes his son Nathaniel his executor, and names all the children given below except Isaac. The dates are from the Rochester records.

Children of Joseph<sup>3</sup> and Thankful (Stevens) Clark:

13. ISAAC<sup>4</sup>, b. 1721.
14. KATHERINE<sup>4</sup>, b. 1723; m. Thomas Weeks.
15. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. 1724; by wife Mary (Marcy) had: Joseph<sup>5</sup>, b. 1751; Thankful<sup>5</sup>, b. 1753; Lydia<sup>5</sup>, b. 1755; Isaac<sup>5</sup>, b. 1757; Samuel<sup>5</sup>, b. 1759.
16. THANKFUL<sup>4</sup>, b. 1727; m. John Smith.
- III. 17. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>, b. Feb. 17, 1729-30.
18. WILLARD<sup>4</sup>, b. 1731-2.
19. SARAH<sup>4</sup>; m. Ichabod Pietsman (Pitman).
20. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; m. John Doty.

III. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup> CLARK (17), born in Rochester Feb. 17, 1729-30, and Mary Clapp were published Aug. 7, 1755. An inquirer in the Boston Transcript asks: "Was she a first wife, or only a sweetheart?" If the former, were there any children? Nathaniel Clark of Rochester and Bethiah, daughter of Theophilus Crosby of Yarmouth (Part V. Crosby Record), were published March 11, 1758. Both died in Rochester, Bethiah, the wife, Feb. 8, 1816, aged 79 years, and Nathaniel Clark, Oct. 20, 1821, aged 92 years. —Rochester cemetery. Children:

21. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. July 3, 1759; m. 1777, Jonathan<sup>5</sup> King. She survived her husband many years and died in Rochester, Aug. 18, 1844. For an account of her family, see page 104.
22. SARAH<sup>5</sup>, b. March 21, 1762; d. Aug. 3, 1768.
23. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>, b. May 19, 1764; m. Lucy Perry. They lived in E. Montpelier, Vt. Children:
  1. LOVISA<sup>6</sup>; m. Fitch Willard.
  2. GEORGE<sup>6</sup>; m. Betsey Miller.
  3. CHARLES<sup>6</sup>, an eminent physician of Montpelier; m. Clarissa Boyden. They were the parents of Nathaniel G.<sup>7</sup> Clark, D. D., of Boston, secretary of the A. B. C. F. M.
  4. LUCY<sup>6</sup>; m. Jay Willard.
  5. ADELINE<sup>6</sup>; m. Salvin Collins.
24. THEOPHILUS<sup>5</sup>, b. June 18, 1766; m. Susan ———. They lived in E. Montpelier, Vt. Children:
  1. DENNIS<sup>6</sup>; m. Harriet Clark of Mass.
  2. THEOPHILUS<sup>6</sup>; m. Philura Sparrow. Their home was in E. Montpelier. Children: Orlana<sup>7</sup>; Fannie<sup>7</sup>, m. Edwin H.<sup>8</sup> Foster p. 40; Theophilus<sup>7</sup>; George H.<sup>7</sup>; Betsey<sup>7</sup>; Elsie<sup>7</sup>; all living in E. Montpelier.

3. SUSAN<sup>6</sup>; m. Jeduthan Doty.
4. KATHERINE<sup>6</sup>; d. young.
5. ASENETH<sup>6</sup>; m. Lawson Hammett.
6. ORLANA<sup>6</sup>; m. Joseph Huntington.
25. BETHIAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 5, 1768.
26. SARAH<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 27, 1770.
27. KATHERINE<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 28, 1774.
28. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 27, 1777. His home was in Rochester.  
The name of his wife was Fanny. Of their children were:  
Thomas<sup>6</sup>; Peleg<sup>6</sup>; Fanny<sup>6</sup>, who m. a Brett; Katherine<sup>6</sup>, who m.  
a Benson; Abby<sup>6</sup>, who m. a Brett.
29. THOMAS<sup>6</sup>, b. March 10, 1780.
30. ASENETH<sup>6</sup>, b. June 5, 1783; m. a Perkins of Wareham.

\*Note.—The will of Andrew Stevens, who died in Rochester April 26, 1733, mentions his wife Susanna and names his children. It makes his son Timothy his executor and speaks of Andrew and Ebenezer as his sons by a former wife. We have been unable to learn anything of his early history, the first mention we have of him being in 1716, when he administered the estate of his son Isaac. Children, by first marriage(?)

1. ISAAC<sup>2</sup>; d. in Rochester, 1716.
2. ANDREW<sup>2</sup>.
3. EBENEZER<sup>2</sup>.

By wife Susanna(?)

4. TIMOTHY<sup>2</sup>, b. about 1690; m. March 21, 1716-17, Mary Clark (p. 117). He died Nov. 11, 1784, "in his 95th year."  
His children, born in Rochester, were:
  1. MARY<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1717-18.
  2. BETHIAH<sup>3</sup>, b. 1719; d. May 1, 1733.
  3. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. 1721-2.
  4. ISAAC<sup>3</sup>, b. March 4, 1723-4; m. 1759, Mary Clark.
  5. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>, Nov. 13, 1726; m. 1749, Benjamin Lawrence.
  6. TIMOTHY<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 4, 1729-30; m. 1750, Mercy Landers of Sandwich.
  7. ANDREW<sup>3</sup>, b. June 24, 1731; m. 1754, Mercy Collins.
  8. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Sept. 1733; m. 1759, Thankful Hammond.
  9. PRINCE<sup>3</sup>, b. May 2, 1736.
5. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>; m. 1721-2, Richard Garret of Sandwich.
6. THANKFUL<sup>2</sup>; m. Dec. 29, 1720, Joseph<sup>3</sup> Clark. They lived in Rochester where they reared a large family (See p. 117).
7. SUSANNA<sup>2</sup>.

## PART V. CROSBY RECORD.

BETHIAH<sup>6</sup> CROSBY (32), WIFE OF NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup> CLARK.

- I. SIMON<sup>1</sup> CROSBY came in the *Susan & Ellen*, 1635, aged 26, with his wife Ann, aged 25, and son Thomas, aged 8 weeks. He settled in Cambridge and was made freeman March 3, 1636. He was a selectman 1636-38, and died Sept. 1639. His young widow married Rev. William Tompson of Braintree. Children:
- II. 2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>, b. 1635.  
3. SIMON<sup>2</sup>, b. Aug. 1637; lived in Billerica. An ancestor of the writer, F. M. Hawes.  
4. JOSEPH<sup>2</sup>, b. Feb. 1639; lived in Braintree.

II. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> CROSBY (2), the eldest child of Simon<sup>1</sup> Crosby, was born in England, and came to this country when an infant. He graduated from Harvard College 1653, and was a preacher of good repute throughout the colony. His chief settlement as a religious teacher was at Eastham. He died in Boston June 13, 1702. His widow married Mr. John Miller of Yarmouth (Miller Note, Part V). The settlement of the estate of Thomas Crosby, is recorded at Barnstable, wherein he is styled, "late of Harwich." The date is Aug. 7, 1707, and the account mentions the sons Simon, Joseph, John, William, Ebenezer, Eleazer, daughters Mercy, Sarah and Ann, and for the wife, John Miller. One account gives the name of the wife as Sarah, another as Elizabeth. Children, recorded in Eastham:

5. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>, b. April 7, 1663. His wife, Hannah, d. Jan. 8, 1729. He was a deacon of the church of Harwich, where he d. April 21, 1731. The graves of both are to be seen in Brewster. His estate was settled by an agreement of heirs, May 21, 1731, as follows; Thomas, Edward, Sarah, Hannah, and Abigail.

6. SIMON<sup>3</sup>, b. July 5, 1665; m. in Eastham, Aug. 27, 1691, Mary Nickerson. They lived in Harwich, where he d. Jan. 19, 1717-18. His widow died 1746, aged about 77. His estate was administered by his son Samuel. Children: Samuel<sup>4</sup>, b. July 11, 1692; Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, m. Nathaniel Rogers; Thomas<sup>4</sup>; Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>; John<sup>4</sup>; Hannah<sup>4</sup>; Daniel<sup>4</sup>; Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>; Increase<sup>4</sup>; Sarah<sup>4</sup>; Mary<sup>4</sup>; Anna<sup>4</sup>; Mercy<sup>4</sup>, b. 1717; Moses<sup>4</sup>.
7. SARAH<sup>3</sup>, b. March 24, 1667, m. Silas Sears, jr.
- III. 8. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>, b. Jan. 27, 1668-9.
9. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1670-1; his estate was administered by his widow Hannah of Harwich, where he died May 25, 1714. Children: Thomas<sup>4</sup>, b. April 17, 1704; Jonathan<sup>4</sup>; John<sup>4</sup>; David<sup>4</sup>; Joshua<sup>4</sup>; Abiah<sup>4</sup>, a son, b. 1714.
10. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>, b. March 1643; m. April 26, 1711, widow Mercy Hinekley. Their home was in Harwich where his will was made Feb. 12, 1753. Children: Thankful<sup>4</sup>, b. 1714, m. a Clark; Tully<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 11, 1715-16; Mehitable<sup>4</sup>, m. a Clark; William<sup>4</sup>; Nathan<sup>4</sup>; Seth<sup>4</sup>; Huldah<sup>4</sup>; Mercy<sup>4</sup>, m. a Higgins.
11. EBENEZER<sup>3</sup>, b. March 28, 1675. He was the father of Thankful<sup>4</sup>, b. 1701; Mercy<sup>4</sup>; Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, b. May 5, 1706; m. Mehitable Baker, 1733.
12. ANNE<sup>3</sup>.
13. MERCY<sup>3</sup>.
14. INCREASE<sup>3</sup>, triplets, b. April 14, 1678; he probably died young. Anne m. William Luce of Tisbury, July 5, 1704.
15. ELEAZER<sup>3</sup>, b. March 30, 1680; m. Patience, daughter of John<sup>3</sup> Freeman (p. 53), Oct. 24, 1706. Their home was in Harwich. His will of Oct. 23, 1759, mentions wife Esther, and all of the following, except Mary and Eunice. Children: Zerah<sup>4</sup>, b. 1708; Rebecca<sup>4</sup>, m. Eben. Hopkins; Eleazer<sup>4</sup>; Sylvanus<sup>4</sup>; Phoebe<sup>4</sup>, m. a Clark; Sarah<sup>4</sup>; Isaac<sup>4</sup>; Mary<sup>4</sup>; Sarah<sup>4</sup>, m. a Yeats; Patience<sup>4</sup>, m. a Paine; Eunice<sup>4</sup>, b. 1730; Prince<sup>4</sup>.

III. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> CROSBY (8), son of Rev. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Crosby, was born in Eastham Jan. 27, 1668-9. He married, Feb. 16, 1692-3, Mehitable, daughter of John Miller,\* and settled in Yarmouth where the births of his children are recorded. The will of Joseph Crosby was signed May 15, 1725 and admitted to probate July 23 following. It speaks of a sloop called the "Two Neighbors", and names his loving wife Mehitable and all the children given below

except Josiah. Children:

- iv. 16. THEOPHILUS<sup>4</sup>, b. Dec. 31, 1693.
17. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>, b. Jan. 20, 1695, probably the Joseph Crosby whose will of Feb. 23, 1756 mentions wife Elizabeth, and children, Joseph, Ebenezer, Miller, Elizabeth (m. a Hall), Rebecca, and Sarah.
18. MEHITABLE<sup>4</sup>, b. March 20, 1696.
19. ANN<sup>4</sup>, b. June 16, 1698?
20. SARAH<sup>4</sup>, and
21. MARGARET<sup>4</sup>, twins, b. Feb. 4, 1701. The former is called Sarah Thacher in the father's will.
22. LIDEA<sup>4</sup>, b. July 14, 1704; called "Eleda" in the will.
23. JOSIAH<sup>4</sup>, b. July 15, 1706.
24. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>, b. March 12, 1709.
25. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>, b. March 13, 1711.
26. BARNABAS<sup>4</sup>, b. May 9, 1715.

iv. THEOPHILUS<sup>4</sup> CROSBY (16), eldest son of Joseph<sup>3</sup>, was born in Yarmouth Dec. 31, 1693. He married, Feb. 14, 1722-3, Thankful<sup>4</sup> Winslow of Harwich. She was the daughter of Kenelm<sup>3</sup> and an account of her family will be found on page 71. We have not the dates of the deaths of Theophilus Crosby and his wife Thankful. Their children, all born in Yarmouth, were:

27. JOSIAH<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1724.
28. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 24, 1726.
29. THANKFUL<sup>5</sup>, b. May 22, 1729.
30. THEOPHILUS<sup>5</sup>, b. Jan. 31, 1732; drowned Aug. 30, 1751.
31. ANN<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 4, 1735.
32. BETHIAH<sup>5</sup>, b. July 26, 1738; "married Nathaniel Clerk of Rog-gester(*sic*), March 4, 1758." She was, doubtless, named for her grandmother, Bethiah (Hall) Winslow. For the children of Bethiah and Nathaniel Clark, see p. 118. Her age, as recorded on the gravestone in the Rochester cemetery, must be incorrect.
33. MARY<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 2, 1742.

---

\*Note.—John Miller, Dorchester, 1636, had shares in the land at So. Boston. But, in the opinion of Savage, he was, rather, of Roxbury, where the birth of his daughter Mehitable is recorded.



THEOPHILUS KING.

*No. 36. page 108.*

With his wife Lydia he belonged to Rev. John Eliot's church, of which he was an elder. He was educated at Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge, where he took his degree of A. B., 1627. He was made freeman May 22, 1639. His son John and perhaps others were born in England. He went as minister, in 1639, to Rowley and was the first town clerk of that place. In 1642 he was invited to go on a mission to Va., but declined. Soon after we find him at Yarmouth where he remained only a short time. He was again living in Roxbury at the time his daughters Susanna and Elizabeth were born, and perhaps was preaching where any temporary want required. His wife died in Boston Aug. 7, 1658, and he died at Groton June 12, 1663. His estate was administered July 3, following, by his son John. Children:

1. JOHN<sup>2</sup>, b. in Eng. March 1632.
2. MEHITABLE<sup>2</sup>, b. Roxbury, July 12, 1638; m. John Crow of Yarmouth.
3. LYDIA<sup>2</sup>, b. Rowley, Feb. 2, or April 12, 1640; m. a Fish of Sandwich.
4. FAITH<sup>2</sup>, m. Aug. 3, 1664, Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> Winslow of Marshfield. She died Nov. 9, 1729 (p. 68).
5. SUSANNA<sup>2</sup>, b. Roxbury May 2, or 24; bap. Aug. 29, 1647; d. unm. at Charlestown, Oct. 19, 1669.
6. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>, b. Roxbury, Oct. 13, 1649; m. Samuel Frost of Billerica.
7. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, m. May 22, 1666, Joseph Frost of Charlestown.
8. MARY<sup>2</sup>, m. Nov. 8, 1677, John Whittemore of Charlestown.

II. JOHN<sup>2</sup> MILLER, son of Rev. John Miller, lived in Yarmouth where he married Dec. 24, 1659, Margaret<sup>2</sup> daughter of Josiah<sup>1</sup> Winslow (p. 67). He was often a deputy, filled various town offices, and was a representative from 1671 to 1682. He died June 9, 1711, aged 79 (Hist. Cape Cod, II. 210). Children:

9. LYDIA<sup>2</sup>, b. May 18, 1661; m. Dec. 29, 1681, Jacob Cook.
10. REBECCA<sup>2</sup>, b. Nov. 7, 1663; m. Feb. 15, 1682, Thomas<sup>2</sup> Clarke (p. 96).
11. HANNAH<sup>2</sup>, Apr. 19, 1666; m. Feb. 15, 1690, Joseph Hall. She is mentioned in the will of her grandfather Winslow.
12. MARGARET<sup>2</sup>, b. April 19, 1668; d. young.

13. MEHITABLE<sup>3</sup>, b. May 14, 1670; m. Feb. 16, 1692-3, Joseph<sup>2</sup> Crosby. She was living in 1725 when her husband died.  
For her children, see p. 122.
14. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Feb. 20, 1673; died young.
15. MARGARET<sup>3</sup>, b. March 2, 1675.
16. SUSANNA<sup>3</sup>, b. July 26, 1677.
17. JOSIAH<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 27, 1679; his wife Mary died at Pembroke, 1772, aged 94.
18. JOHN<sup>3</sup>, b. Oct. 16, 1681; m. Thankful Howes, 1707.

END OF CROSBY RECORD.

## ADDENDA.

---

Page 13, line 5, omit the military title, and read John<sup>3</sup> Freeman.

Page 23, under No. 144, line 2, omit the words "and New York city," and apply them to Corey Taber<sup>7</sup> whose full name was David Corey Taber<sup>7</sup>. He was born Oct. 1786 and died June 1845. The name of his wife was Esther, daughter of Stephen Morehouse. She died Dec. 7, 1887.

Page 30, 3 under 189, Lucy Gleason, daughter of Fortunatus and Mary (Foster) Gleason, was born in Rochester, N. Y., May 24, 1852. Children of Rufus K. and Lucy G. Tabor:

1. Belle Foster Tabor<sup>9</sup>, b. June 4, 1873; d. Nov. 3, 1874.
2. Roy B. Tabor<sup>9</sup>, b. July 28, 1877.
3. Mary Louise Tabor<sup>9</sup>, Dec. 29, 1879; d. Aug. 9, 1881.
4. Bessie Tabor<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 21, 1885.

Page 52, line 6, Mercy<sup>4</sup> Foster should read Mercy<sup>5</sup> Foster.

Page 79, under No. 18, omit what comes after the date, 1667.

Page 81, line 3, for Bailey read Braley.

Page 100, line before the note, last word, for Joseph read John.



W. L. G. & S. W. L.

BOSTON, MASS.

RESIDENCE OF ABSTIN T. FOSTER DERBY LINE VT.

# GENERAL INDEX OF NAMES.

ADAMS,	John, 53.	Isaac, 57.	BENNETT,
Eleanor, 68.	Nathaniel, 61.	Mary J., 45.	Cassius C., 30.
John, 68.	RADCOCKE,	BARNES,	Richard, 30.
Mary, 68.	Mary, 116.	— 90.	BENSON,
AIKEN,	RANCROFT,	BARROWS,	— 119.
Lucy, 17.	— 33.	Frank C., 45.	Katherine, 119.
Mary, 17.	BANGS,	Murray F., 45.	BERRY,
ALDEN,	Apphia, 76.	BARRY'S	Cynthia C., 46.
Hannah, 101.	Bethiah, 74, 75.	History of Han-	Judah, 53.
ALLEN,	Deborah, 25.	over, 116, 117.	BESBEDGE,
Sarah, 82.	Edward, 60, 74,	BARTLETT,	Alice, 67.
ALLERTON,	75, 76.	Mary, viii.	Thomas, 67.
Isaac, 59.	Elisha, 36.	William, 10.	BIGG,
ALLYN,	Elisha D., 36.	BASSETT,	John, viii.
Hannah, 80.	Hannah, 75.	Joseph, 81, 82.	Rachel, viii.
ARMY,	Herbert H., 36.	Martha, 81.	Stanhope, viii.
Gertrude E., 44.	John, 75, 76.	Rachel, 11.	BIRD,
William, 44.	Jonathan, 62, 75.	Sarah, 40.	Rachel, 24.
ANDREWS,	Joshua, 75.	William, 79.	BISBEE, BESSBY,
Bethiah, 70.	Lydia, 75.	BATCHELDER,	— 108.
Bethiah, jr., 70.	Luella, 36.	Otis, 34.	Elisha, jr., 99.
Stephen, 70.	Mercy, 60, 76.	BATES,	Sarah, 99.
ANNABLE,	Rebecca, 75.	John, viii.	BISSELL,
Anthony, 102.	Sarah, 75.	Joseph, 102.	Fluvia, 39.
ANSELL,	Theophilus, 27.	Joseph, jr., 102.	BLISS,
Mary, 87.	BAKER,	Lydia, 102.	Esther, vii.
ASHLEY,	Dorcas, 80.	Mary, viii.	BONNEY,
Mary, 103.	Kenelm, 68.	BAXTER,	Mary, 108.
ATKINS,	Mehitable, 121.	Helen L., 108.	ROOTH,
Bethiah, 113.	Nathaniel, 83.	James, 108.	Hannah, 69.
ATWOOD,	Rebecca, 109.	Thomas, 62.	BOURNE,
Joseph, 76.	Samuel, 68.	BEALS,	Ann, 67.
AXTELL,	BARBER,	Lazarus, 78.	Elizabeth, 67.
Phæbe, 16.	Mary, 102.	Susanna, 79.	Hannah, 19.
AYERS,	BARKER,	BEAMONT,	John, 67.
Lucy, 34.	Christopher, 49.	Thomas, ix.	Lydia, 67.
BACON,	Elizabeth, 65.	BENJAMIN,	Margaret, 66, 67.
Grenville, 43.	Helen A., 105.	Mary, 96.	Martha, 67.

- Thomas, 67.  
 BOWDICH, William, 68.  
 BOYDEN, Clarissa, 118.  
 BRACKENBURY, Anne, viii.  
 BRACKETT, Peter, 6.  
 BRADFORD, John, 67.  
 Mercy? 115.  
 Sarah, 68.  
 William, 10, 55, 58, 67, 88, 113.  
 BRADLEY, Asa M., 37.  
 C. A., 37.  
 BRALEY, Roger, 81, 125.  
 BRETT, ——— 119.  
 Abby, 119.  
 Fanny, 119.  
 BREWSTER, Fear, 58, 59.  
 Jonathan, 58, 59.  
 Love, 57, 58, 59.  
 Lucretia, 58, 59.  
 Mary, 58.  
 Patience, 55, 58, 59.  
 William, 55, 58, 59.  
 Wrestling, 55, 59.  
 BRIGGS, Deborah, 100, 102.  
 John, 101.  
 Ruth, 70.  
 BRIDGMAN, John, 23.  
 BRIGHAM, David T., 17.  
 BROOKS, Elizabeth, 116.  
 Nathaniel, 116.  
 BROWN, Jedediah, 10.  
 Margaret, 9.  
 William, ix.  
 BROWNELL, Annie E., 45.  
 Earl C., 45.  
 Milton A., 45.  
 Oliver M., 45.  
 BRUSH, Richard, 91.  
 BRYANT, John, 77.  
 Stephen, 114.  
 BUDD, John, 91.  
 John jr., 91.  
 BUMPAS, Jacob, 102.  
 BUNKER, Elihu, 43.  
 Susan, 42.  
 Susie, 43.  
 BURGE, BURGESS, ——— 112.  
 John, 73.  
 Mary, 73.  
 Phoebe, 110.  
 Phoebe jr., 111.  
 Thankful, 111.  
 Theophilus, 27.  
 CALVERT, Rebecca J., 45.  
 CAMP, Pamela, 34.  
 CARVER, Melecent, 8.  
 William, 7.  
 CECIDE, Jane, 102, 103.  
 CHAPMAN, Hannah, 88.  
 Lillie, 45.  
 CHAUNCEY, Charles, 100.  
 CHENEY, Elias, 38.  
 Maria, 38.  
 CHILDS, Nathan, 43.  
 CHILLINGSWORTH, Elizabeth, 49.  
 Joanna, 49.  
 Mahitabel, 49.  
 Mary, 7, 49.  
 Sarah, 49.  
 Thomas, 7, 49.  
 CHILTON, James, 66.  
 Mary, 66.  
 CHRISTOPHERS, Jeffrey, 92.  
 Margaret, 92.  
 CHURCHILL, Jonathan, 12.  
 CLAGHORN, Bethiah, 89.  
 Robert, 89.  
 CLAP, CLAPP, Abigail, 100.  
 Ambrose, 100.  
 Ebenezer, 71.  
 Elizabeth, 70, 100, 101.  
 Increase, 71, 100.  
 John, 71, 100.  
 Laura, 33.  
 Mary, 100, 118.  
 Nicholas, 100.  
 Prudence, 100.  
 Richard, 100.  
 Samuel, 100, 101.  
 Thomas, 100.  
 CLARK, ——— see pages 116, 117, 118, 119, 121.  
 Fanny, 40.  
 Elizabeth, 85.  
 Eunice, 27.  
 Mary, 104.  
 Mehitable, 121.  
 Nathaniel, 104, 120, 122.  
 Phoebe, 121.  
 Thankful, 121.  
 Theophilus, 40, 41, 121.  
 CLARKE, ——— see pages 95, 96.  
 Abigail, 89.  
 Andrew, 70, 75.  
 James, 88.  
 John, 98.  
 Susanna, 66, 70, 88.  
 Thomas, 70, 88, 98, 116, 123.  
 CLEVELAND, Cynthia E., 39.  
 Elvira, 39.  
 Fluvia B., 39.  
 Frank E., 40.  
 George N., 39.  
 Hosmer, 39.  
 Howard, 40.  
 Levi-Henry, 40.  
 Mary-Amy, 40.  
 Sarah, 40.  
 Sarah G., 40.  
 William, 40.  
 COBB, Hannah, 77.  
 Henry, 78.  
 James, 78, 88.

- Joseph, 96.  
 John, 88.  
 Mary, 88.  
 Thomas, 54.  
 COLBURN,  
 William, ix.  
 COLBY,  
 Jonathan E., 34.  
 COLE,  
 Drusilla, 24.  
 Eliza, 24.  
 Fanny, 24.  
 Harvey, 24.  
 Ira, 24.  
 Job, 57.  
 Thomas, 24.  
 COLLIER,  
 Elizabeth, 57.  
 Jane, 57.  
 Mary, 55, 56, 57,  
 110.  
 Rebecca, 57.  
 Sarah, 57, 59.  
 William, 55, 57,  
 110.  
 COLLINS,  
 Mercy, 119.  
 Salvin, 118.  
 COLSGAIN,  
 Mary, 88.  
 COMSTOCK,  
 Edson, 33.  
 CONKLING,  
 Anna, 93.  
 Benjamin, 93.  
 John, 91, 93.  
 Mary, 92.  
 Sarah, 92.  
 CONVERSE,  
 James jr., 8.  
 COOK, COOKE,  
 Ann, 110.  
 Jacob, 113, 123.  
 Josiah, 110.  
 COPLE, Y,  
 J. Singleton, 66.  
 COPPENDALE,  
 Jane, 85.  
 COREY,  
 see pages, 91, 92,  
 93, 94.  
 David, 124.  
 Mary, 80, 124.  
 CORNELL,  
 Peter, 5.  
 CORNISH,  
 Samuel, 96.  
 CORWIN,  
 Samuel jr., 93.  
 CROCKER,  
 Ephraim, 21.  
 Elizabeth, 89.  
 F. W., 78.  
 Mary, 21.  
 Mercy, 21.  
 Sarah F., 105.  
 Timothy, 21.  
 CROSBY,  
 see pages, 120,  
 121, 122.  
 Bethiah, 118.  
 David, 14.  
 Eleazer, 53.  
 Hittie L., 36.  
 Isaac, 14.  
 Joseph, 124.  
 Mercy, 13.  
 Theophilus, 41.  
 64, 71, 118.  
 Tully, 36, 75.  
 Tully jr., 36.  
 CROW,  
 John, 123.  
 William, 67.  
 CROWELL,  
 Thankful, 80.  
 CURTIS,  
 Ann, 116.  
 Deborah, 116.  
 Elizabeth, 116.  
 John, 116.  
 Lydia, 116.  
 Martha, 116.  
 Mary, 116.  
 Richard, 116.  
 Sarah, 116.  
 Thomas, 116.  
 CURWEN, CURWIN,  
 Matthias, 91.  
 Mrs., 68.  
 CUSHING,  
 John, 99, 100.  
 John jr., 99.  
 Joshua, 99.  
 CUSHMAN,  
 Martha B., 44.  
 Nancy B., 43.  
 CUTLER,  
 James, 98.  
 DAGGETT,  
 Joanna, 49.  
 Thomas, 49.  
 DAMON,  
 James, 36.  
 DANFORTH,  
 Jonathan, 4.  
 Jonathan jr., 4, 9.  
 Rebecca, 9.  
 DARLING,  
 Mary, 114.  
 DAVENPORT,  
 ——— 117.  
 DAVIS,  
 ——— 24.  
 Dolor, 77.  
 Fanny, 107.  
 Mary, 77.  
 Nathaniel, 107.  
 DAVISON,  
 William, 58.  
 DEAN, DEANE,  
 History of Scit-  
 uate, 99.  
 Stephen, 96, 109.  
 Susanna, 109.  
 William R., 115.  
 DELANO,  
 Joseph, 23.  
 DENES,  
 Mary, 88.  
 DENNISON,  
 ——— 33.  
 DEXTER,  
 ——— 117.  
 David, 106.  
 Samuel, 117.  
 DINGLEY,  
 John, 49.  
 DILLINGHAM,  
 Abigail, 53.  
 DIMMICK,  
 Temperance, 53.  
 DOANE,  
 Constance, 114.  
 Daniel, 114.  
 Desire, 52.  
 Eveline S., 36.  
 Isaac, 36, 54.  
 John, 75, 76.  
 John jr., 75.  
 Lydia, 76.  
 DOBSON,  
 Abigail, 88.  
 DODGE,  
 Rhoda R., 108.  
 DOTY,  
 Edward, 113,  
 115.  
 John, 115, 118.  
 Jeduthan, 119.  
 DUNHAM,  
 John, 114.

- Persis, 114.  
**EAMES,**  
 Damaris, 69.  
 Justus, 49.  
 Mark, 69.  
**EATON,**  
 Blanche, 36.  
**EDDY,**  
 Lucy A., 106.  
**EDWARDS,**  
 Annie E., 43.  
 Lydia F., 105.  
 Jonathan, 106.  
 Joseph, 105, 106.  
**ELDRIDGE,**  
 ———— 63.  
**ELLIS,**  
 ———— 105.  
 Charles, 105.  
 Clarissa, 32.  
 George, 105.  
 Mary, 84.  
 Matthias, 51.  
 John, 51.  
 Rufus K., 105.  
**ELIOT, ELIOTT,**  
 Emma, 36.  
 Jacob, ix.  
 John, 123.  
**EMERSON,**  
 John, 87.  
**EMERY,**  
 Mary, 37.  
**EVANS,**  
 Caroline B., 38.  
**EVEREST,**  
 Ella, 36.  
**EWER,**  
 Sarah, 87.  
 Thomas, 87.  
**FARLEY,**  
 George, 3.  
 Timothy, 8.  
**FARMER,**  
 John P., 106.  
**FARNSWORTH,**  
 Joseph, 83.  
**FARRAR,**  
 John S., 34.  
**FAY,**  
 Daniel, 17.  
**FISH,**  
 ———— 123.  
 Lydia, 123.  
**FLAG,**  
 Gershom, 8.  
**FORD,**  
 Michael, 109.  
**FOSTER,**  
 Abbey<sup>8</sup>, 45.  
 Abbie W<sup>9</sup>, 40.  
 Abigail, viii.  
 Abigail<sup>8</sup>, 8.  
 Abigail<sup>4</sup>, 12.  
 Abigail<sup>6</sup>, 15.  
 Abigail<sup>6</sup>, 21.  
 Abigail<sup>6</sup>, 21.  
 Abigail<sup>6</sup>, 21.  
 Abigail<sup>6</sup>, 21.  
 Abigail<sup>6</sup>, 24.  
 Abigail<sup>7</sup>, 31.  
 Abraham, vii, viii.  
 Achsah<sup>7</sup>, 33.  
 Adaline<sup>7</sup>, 34.  
 Aikens<sup>9</sup>, 26.  
 Albert<sup>7</sup>, 34.  
 Alice, 9.  
 Alice G<sup>9</sup>, 40.  
 Alonzo<sup>7</sup>, 33.  
 Andrew, vii.  
 Andrew jr., vii.  
 Ann, vii.  
 Ann L<sup>7</sup>, 36.  
 Arabella L<sup>8</sup>, 44.  
 Arthur S<sup>8</sup>, 44.  
 Austin S<sup>8</sup>, 40.  
 Austin T<sup>7</sup>, 31, 41.  
 Bartholomew, vii.  
 Benjamin, 27.  
 Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, 11.  
 Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, 12.  
 Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, 27.  
 35, 52.  
 Betsey<sup>7</sup>, 33.  
 Betsey<sup>7</sup>, 34.  
 Bryant<sup>5</sup>, 15.  
 Caroline<sup>7</sup>, 32.  
 Caroline F<sup>8</sup>, 43.  
 Carrie E<sup>9</sup>, 40.  
 Charles H<sup>8</sup>, 38.  
 Charles O<sup>7</sup>, 34.  
 Charles W<sup>8</sup>, 40.  
 Charlotte W<sup>7</sup>, 33.  
 Chillingsworth<sup>3</sup>,  
 7, 12, 13, 28, 37  
 50, 53, 60.  
 Chillingsworth<sup>4</sup>,  
 13, 14, 18, 72.  
 Chillingsworth<sup>5</sup>,  
 17, 21, 22.  
 Chillingsworth<sup>6</sup>,  
 18, 36, 52.  
 Chillingsworth<sup>6</sup>,  
 22.  
 Chloe<sup>7</sup>, 33.  
 Christopher, vii.  
 Clarissa H<sup>8</sup>, 43.  
 Corrella J<sup>7</sup>, 31.  
 Damaris<sup>7</sup>, 33.  
 Dana<sup>7</sup>, 34.  
 David<sup>5</sup>, 12.  
 David<sup>5</sup>, 20, 27, 51.  
 David, 27.  
 David<sup>7</sup>, 36, 46.  
 David<sup>8</sup>, 46.  
 Deborah<sup>3</sup>, 7.  
 Deborah<sup>4</sup>, 12, 50.  
 Deborah<sup>4</sup>, 14.  
 Deborah<sup>8</sup>, 22.  
 Deborah<sup>6</sup>, 25.  
 Dennis<sup>7</sup>, 32.  
 Desire<sup>6</sup>, 27.  
 Desire<sup>7</sup>, 35.  
 Dianna<sup>7</sup>, 30.  
 Ebenezer<sup>4</sup>, 12.  
 Ebenezer<sup>6</sup>, 23.  
 Ebenezer<sup>8</sup>, 26.  
 Edward, vii, viii, 1.  
 Edward<sup>8</sup>, 18, 25.  
 Edward<sup>6</sup>, 22.  
 Edward<sup>8</sup>, 25.  
 Edwin<sup>7</sup>, 29, 39.  
 40, 118.  
 Electra E<sup>7</sup>, 34.  
 Elisha<sup>6</sup>, 15.  
 Elisha<sup>8</sup>, 20.  
 Elisha, 53.  
 Eliza, 27.  
 Elizabeth<sup>1</sup>, 2, 3, 4.  
 Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>, 4.  
 Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, 6.  
 Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, 7.  
 Elizabeth, 8.  
 Elizabeth<sup>9</sup>, 9.  
 Elizabeth, 19n.  
 Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, 21.  
 Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, 27.  
 Elizabeth P., 44.  
 Ellen<sup>8</sup>, 46.  
 Elvira<sup>7</sup>, 34.  
 Emma J<sup>9</sup>, 40.  
 Emma S<sup>8</sup>, 40.  
 Emma F<sup>8</sup>, 46.  
 Esther, viii.  
 Etta A<sup>8</sup>, 45.  
 Eunice<sup>6</sup>, 27.  
 Eunice<sup>6</sup>, 28.  
 Everissa<sup>7</sup>, 34.  
 Experience<sup>3</sup>, 5.  
 Frances, vii.  
 Frances R<sup>8</sup>, 40.  
 Francis, ix.  
 Frank S<sup>9</sup>, 40.

- FOSTER continued, 1.  
 Freeman<sup>6</sup>, 28, 35, 36.  
 Freeman<sup>7</sup>, 36, 45, 46.  
 Freeman<sup>8</sup>, 46.  
 George, vii.  
 George K<sup>7</sup>., 30, 38, 39.  
 George P<sup>7</sup>., 34.  
 George<sup>7</sup>, 34.  
 George<sup>7</sup>, 35.  
 George K<sup>8</sup>., 39.  
 George F<sup>9</sup>., 39.  
 Gershom<sup>4</sup>, 11.  
 Gershom<sup>6</sup>, 15.  
 Gould<sup>7</sup>, 34.  
 Hannah<sup>3</sup>, 6.  
 Hannah<sup>4</sup>, 10.  
 Hannah<sup>4</sup>, 12.  
 Hannah<sup>4</sup>, 14.  
 Hannah<sup>5</sup>, 20.  
 Hannah<sup>6</sup>, 25.  
 Hannah<sup>6</sup>, 27.  
 Hannah<sup>7</sup>, 33.  
 Harriet<sup>7</sup>, 31.  
 Harriet M<sup>9</sup>., 40.  
 Harriet<sup>8</sup>, 42.  
 Harry<sup>9</sup>, 45.  
 Helen T<sup>8</sup>., 43.  
 Henry, viii.  
 Henry D<sup>7</sup>., 31, 39, 40.  
 Henry<sup>7</sup>, 32, 44.  
 Henry<sup>7</sup>, 34.  
 Henry H<sup>9</sup>., 40.  
 Henry A<sup>8</sup>., 45.  
 Henry S<sup>8</sup>., 45.  
 Hepzibah, 14.  
 Herbert<sup>8</sup>, 39.  
 Herschel<sup>7</sup>, 33.  
 Hester, ix.  
 Hopestill, vii, viii, 1.  
 Hopestill<sup>2</sup>, 5, 8.  
 Huldah<sup>6</sup>, 24.  
 Ichabod<sup>4</sup>, 11.  
 Increase<sup>2</sup>, 4.  
 Isaac, viii.  
 Isaac, 27.  
 Isaac<sup>4</sup>, 11.  
 Isaac<sup>6</sup>, 12.  
 Isaac<sup>4</sup>, 14, 19, 20.  
 Isaac<sup>5</sup>, 20, 26, 27, 52.  
 Isaac<sup>6</sup>, 27, 35.  
 Isaac<sup>7</sup>, 35.  
 Isaac<sup>7</sup>, 35.  
 Isabella<sup>8</sup>, 46.  
 Isadora<sup>8</sup>, 44.  
 Isaiah D<sup>7</sup>., 29.  
 Isaiah D<sup>7</sup>., 32, 44.  
 Jacob, viii.  
 James, ix.  
 James<sup>3</sup>, 7.  
 James<sup>4</sup>, 13, 16, 26, 64, 72.  
 James<sup>5</sup>, 17.  
 James<sup>6</sup>, 18, 22, 23, 25, 77, 81.  
 James<sup>6</sup>, 19.  
 James<sup>6</sup>, 21.  
 James<sup>6</sup>, 21.  
 James<sup>6</sup>, 22, 29, 107.  
 James<sup>6</sup>, 24.  
 James<sup>6</sup>, 25.  
 James<sup>6</sup>, 25, 33.  
 James<sup>6</sup>, 26.  
 James<sup>7</sup>, 32, 42.  
 James M<sup>8</sup>., 43.  
 Jenny<sup>5</sup>, 19.  
 Jerusha<sup>4</sup>, 13, 14.  
 Jerusha<sup>6</sup>, 25.  
 Jerusha<sup>6</sup>, 25.  
 Jerusha<sup>7</sup>, 33.  
 John, vii, viii, x, 1.  
 John<sup>2</sup>, 4, 5, 6, 7, 49.  
 John<sup>3</sup>, 7, 10.  
 John<sup>5</sup>, 8.  
 John<sup>6</sup>, 9.  
 John<sup>4</sup>, 10.  
 John<sup>4</sup>, 12.  
 John<sup>5</sup>, 14.  
 John<sup>5</sup>, 16.  
 John<sup>5</sup>, 18.  
 John<sup>5</sup>, 18, 26.  
 John<sup>5</sup>, 19.  
 John B<sup>6</sup>., 21.  
 John<sup>6</sup>, 21.  
 John<sup>6</sup>, 24.  
 John<sup>6</sup>, 26.  
 John<sup>7</sup>, 34.  
 John G<sup>5</sup>., 42.  
 John B<sup>3</sup>., 43.  
 Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, 5.  
 Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, 5.  
 Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, 6.  
 Joseph<sup>2</sup>, 2, 4, 9.  
 Joseph<sup>3</sup>, 7, 11.  
 Joseph<sup>3</sup>, 9.  
 Joseph<sup>4</sup>, 12.  
 Joseph<sup>4</sup>, 14.  
 Joseph<sup>5</sup>, 19.  
 Joseph, 19n.  
 Joseph<sup>6</sup>, 21.  
 Josiah<sup>8</sup>, 7, 11.  
 Josiah<sup>4</sup>, 11.  
 Josiah D<sup>7</sup>., 29.  
 Josias, ix.  
 Judith, viii.  
 Julia<sup>7</sup>, 35.  
 Julia A<sup>8</sup>., 40.  
 Julia A<sup>9</sup>., 40.  
 Kate H<sup>9</sup>., 40.  
 Katherine R<sup>9</sup>, 42.  
 Keziah<sup>7</sup>, 33.  
 Lemuel<sup>6</sup>, 15.  
 Lemuel<sup>5</sup>, 20.  
 Lemuel<sup>6</sup>, 25, 32.  
 Lemuel<sup>6</sup>, 27.  
 Lemuel, 27.  
 Lemuel P<sup>7</sup>, 34.  
 Linnett<sup>5</sup>, 46.  
 Lois<sup>6</sup>, 25.  
 Lothrop<sup>6</sup>, 24, 32.  
 Lothrop<sup>7</sup>, 32, 43.  
 Lucretia<sup>7</sup>, 37.  
 Lucy<sup>7</sup>, 35.  
 Lydia<sup>6</sup>, 17.  
 Lydia<sup>6</sup>, 23.  
 Lydia<sup>6</sup>, 26.  
 Lydia, 27.  
 Lydia<sup>6</sup>, 27.  
 Lydia D<sup>7</sup>, 34.  
 Manning S<sup>7</sup>., 34.  
 Margaret<sup>6</sup>, 22.  
 Maria K<sup>8</sup>., 43.  
 Martha, 29.  
 Martha<sup>7</sup>, 36.  
 Martha C<sup>8</sup>., 44.  
 Martha L<sup>8</sup>., 46.  
 Mary, viii.  
 Mary, 125.  
 Mary<sup>3</sup>, 7.  
 Mary<sup>8</sup>, 8.  
 Mary<sup>4</sup>, 11.  
 Mary<sup>4</sup>, 14.  
 Mary<sup>6</sup>, 16.  
 Mary<sup>6</sup>, 19.  
 Mary<sup>6</sup>, 19.  
 Mary<sup>6</sup>, 21.  
 Mary<sup>6</sup>, 23.  
 Mary<sup>7</sup>, 30.  
 Mary K., 30.  
 Mary W<sup>7</sup>., 34.  
 Mary T<sup>9</sup>., 40.  
 Mary<sup>8</sup>, 40.  
 Mary J<sup>8</sup>., 42.  
 Mary R<sup>8</sup>., 44.  
 Mary E<sup>8</sup>., 45.  
 Mary F<sup>8</sup>., 46.

- FOSTER *continued*, Patience, vii. 29, 30, 97, 105. Wooster<sup>7</sup>, 34.  
 Mary L.<sup>5</sup>, 46. Phœbe<sup>6</sup>, 28. Stephen<sup>7</sup>, 30, 38. FOX,  
 Maude<sup>9</sup>, 43. Phœbe<sup>7</sup>, 36. Stephen<sup>8</sup>, 40. Sarah W., 69.  
 Mehitable<sup>8</sup>, 18. Rachel<sup>4</sup>, 12. Stephen A.<sup>8</sup>, 42. FRANCIS,  
 Mehitable L.<sup>7</sup>, 36. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, 26. Susanna, viii. Bertha F., 44.  
 Mehitable<sup>8</sup>, 46. Rebecca, vii. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, 19. FREEMAN,  
 Melissa, 36. Reginald, viii, ix. Sylvus, ix. see p. 50, 51, 52,  
 Mercy<sup>5</sup>, 8. Richard, viii, ix, x. Thacher<sup>7</sup>, 35. 53, 54.  
 Mercy<sup>4</sup>, 10. Robert, viii, ix. Thankful<sup>4</sup>, 12. Bathshua, 89.  
 Mercy<sup>4</sup>, 14. Ruby<sup>6</sup>, 22. Thankful<sup>6</sup>, 18, 53. Deborah, 12.  
 Mercy<sup>4</sup>, 14. Samuel, viii. Thankful<sup>6</sup>, 22. Desire, 35.  
 Mercy<sup>5</sup>, 16. Samuel, 95. Thomas, ix, x, 1. Ebenezer, 12.  
 Mercy<sup>5</sup>, 18, 52, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, 11. Thomas<sup>1</sup>, x, 1, 2, 3. Edmund, 71, 79.  
 125. Samuel<sup>5</sup>, 20, 27. Thomas<sup>2</sup>, 4, 6. Edmund, 56.  
 Mercy<sup>6</sup>, 21. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, 22. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, 6, 10. Edmund, 60, 61.  
 Mercy<sup>6</sup>, 24. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, 25, 34<sup>6</sup>. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, 7, 8, 14. 62, 112.  
 Miller<sup>7</sup>, 34. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, 27. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, 8. Eliza, 81.  
 Murray<sup>7</sup>, 32, 45. Samuel, 27. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, 9, 14. Eunice, 27.  
 Murray C.<sup>8</sup>, 45. Samuel T.<sup>7</sup>, 35. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, 10. Hannah, 61.  
 Nabby, 81. Sarah<sup>2</sup>, 5. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, 11, 15. Isaac, 12.  
 Nancy C.<sup>8</sup>, 44. Sarah<sup>3</sup>, 6. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, 14, 19. John, 81.  
 Nathan<sup>4</sup>, 12. Sarah<sup>3</sup>, 7. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, 14. John, 56, 73.  
 Nathan<sup>4</sup>, 14, 19. Sarah<sup>3</sup>, 9. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, 14. John, 55, 60, 70,  
 Nathan<sup>5</sup>, 18. Sarah<sup>4</sup>, 10. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, 15. 115, 121, 125.  
 Nathan<sup>5</sup>, 18, 25, Sarah<sup>4</sup>, 12. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, 19. John, 18.  
 34. Sarah<sup>4</sup>, 14. Thomas, 19<sup>6</sup>. Mercy, 13.  
 Nathan<sup>5</sup>, 21. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, 18. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, 20. Nathan, 12.  
 Nathan<sup>6</sup>, 21. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, 19. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, 21. Patience, 121.  
 Nathan<sup>6</sup>, 25, 33. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, 23. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, 25. Phœbe, 28.  
 Nathan<sup>7</sup>, 33. Sarah, 27. Thomas, 27. Priscilla, 71.  
 Nathan<sup>7</sup>, 33. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, 27. Timothy, vii. Ruth, 60.  
 Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, 11. Sarah A.<sup>7</sup>, 34. Walter C.<sup>8</sup>, 45. Samuel, 55.  
 Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, 14. Sarah T.<sup>7</sup>, 35. Walter H.<sup>8</sup>, 43. Sarah, 18, 22.  
 Nathaniel<sup>5</sup>, 20. Sarah H., 36. William, viii, ix. Solomon, 18.  
 Nathaniel, 27. Sarah B.<sup>8</sup>, 43. William<sup>4</sup>, 12. Susanna, 61.  
 Nelson A.<sup>8</sup>, 39. Seth<sup>4</sup>, 11. William<sup>6</sup>, 15. Thankful, 18, 112.  
 Obadiah<sup>4</sup>, 14. Seth<sup>5</sup>, 20. William<sup>6</sup>, 26. Thomas, 98.  
 Olivia<sup>7</sup>, 33. Seth<sup>6</sup>, 25. William<sup>7</sup>, 26. FRENCH,  
 Oliver M.<sup>7</sup>, 33. Seth, 27. William L.<sup>7</sup>, 37. Joseph, 2, 5.  
 Orison<sup>7</sup>, 34. Shadrach<sup>4</sup>, 26. William S.<sup>8</sup>, 38. William, 87.  
 Oscar K.<sup>8</sup>, 38. Solomon<sup>4</sup>, 12, 15. William A.<sup>8</sup>, 40. FROST,  
 Oscar A.<sup>8</sup>, 38. Sophia<sup>7</sup>, 37. William B.<sup>8</sup>, 43. see pp. 4, 5.  
 Parmela<sup>7</sup>, 34. Stephen<sup>7</sup>, 23, 24, William M.<sup>8</sup>, 45. Benjamin, 9.

- James, 9.  
Joseph, 123.  
Samuel, 123.
- FULLER,  
Ann, 87.  
Austin, 16, 41.  
Bethiah, 88.  
Edward, 87.  
"Elder" 96.  
Elizabeth, 88.  
Hannah, 88.  
John, 88.  
Lois, 15.  
Samuel, vii, 87.  
Susanna, 65.  
Thomas, 16.
- GALLANT,  
John, 86.
- GARRET,  
Richard, 119.
- GIBBS,  
Elizabeth, 102.  
Hannah, 19n.  
Job, 102.  
Judith, 102.  
Nathan B., 19n.  
Sylvanus, 19n.
- GIBSON,  
Edward, ix.
- GILDERIDGE,  
Nicholas, 1.
- GILL,  
Deborah, 84.  
Hannah, 20.  
John, 20.  
Thomas, 84.
- GILLAM,  
Mary, 93.
- GILMAN,  
Edward, 42.  
John, 42.  
Lydia G., 42.  
Sarah H., 42.
- GLADDING,  
William H., 40.
- GLAZIER,  
Emma, 106.
- GLEASON,  
Fortunatus, 125.  
Lucy, 30, 125.  
Mary, 125.
- GOODSPEED,  
——— 78.  
Sarah, 101.
- GORTON,  
Alice, 9.
- GRAY,  
Dorothy, 96.  
Edward, 96.  
John, 13, 63.  
Susanna, 13.  
Thomas, 54.
- GREEN, GREENE,  
Elizabeth, 89.  
Esther, 34.  
Mary, 103.
- GRIFFIN,  
Ruth, 93.
- GRISWOLD,  
Francis, 96.  
Hannah, 96.
- GROSS,  
Thomas, 54.
- GUNNISON,  
Almon, 36.  
Ann L., 36.  
Foster N., 36.  
Herbert F., 37.  
Nathaniel, 36.  
Walter B., 36.
- HAGGETT,  
Moses, 2.
- HALL,  
see pp. 74, 75.  
——— 122.  
Bethiah, 71, 122.
- Elizabeth, 122.  
Gershom, 71, 74.  
Joseph, 123.
- HALLET,  
Alice, 95.  
Andrew, 116.  
Ann, 116.  
John, 116.  
Richard, 95.
- HAMBLIN,  
Lydia, 110.
- HAMLET,  
William, 3.
- HAMLIN,  
Shubael, 70.
- HAMMETT,  
Lawson, 119.
- HAMMOND,  
see p. 90.  
——— 105.  
Anna, 86.  
Eunice, 103.  
Jane, 30.  
Josephus, 72.  
Maria, 117.  
Nathan, 112.  
Sarah, 111.  
Thankful, 119.  
William, 87.
- HANFORD,  
Lettice, vii.  
Thomas, vii.
- HARRIS,  
Elizabeth, vii.
- HASKELL,  
George, 18.  
Hannah, 25.  
Mary, 18.  
Nathaniel, 17, 18.  
Prince, 17.
- HATCH,  
John, 7, 99.  
Mary, 8.
- Moses, 80.  
Rebecca, 80.  
William, 99.
- HATHAWAY,  
Benjamin, 34.  
Martha, 69.
- HATHERLY,  
Timothy, vii.
- HAZEN,  
History of Billerica, 2, 5, 6, 9.
- HAWES,  
Austin F., 42.  
Frank M., 42,  
100, 120.  
Joseph, 71, 75.  
Laura B., 42.  
Mather E., 42.  
Richard W., 42.
- HEDGE,  
Elizabeth, 89.  
Mercey, 115.  
John, 89.  
Thankful, 89.  
William, 115.
- HEMPSTEAD,  
Robert, 93.
- HIGGINS,  
——— 121.  
Benjamin, 54, 75.  
Matilda, 37.  
Mercy, 121.
- HINCKLEY,  
Bethiah, 89.  
Eben, 80.  
"Governor", 88.  
Hannah, 87.  
John, 87.  
Mercy, 121.  
Samuel, 54, 87.
- HICKS,  
Page 75, 76.  
Margaret, 71.

- Phœbe, 115.  
 Robert, 115.  
 HIX,  
 Jane, 30.  
 HOBART, HOBERT,  
 Rev. — 78.  
 Mehitable, 84.  
 Dorothy, 93.  
 HOLBROOK,  
 Bethiah, 70.  
 Elizabeth, 70.  
 HOLLAND,  
 Josiah G., 70, 101.  
 HOLMES,  
 Sarah, 40.  
 William, 40.  
 HOPKINS,  
 see P. 113.  
 Abigail, 60.  
 Constance, 109.  
 Deborah, 96, 97.  
 Giles, 60, 73.  
 Luella J., 36.  
 Mary, 19, 71.  
 Stephen, 60, 96,  
 109.  
 HOLTON,  
 David, 71.  
 HORTON,  
 Joseph, 91.  
 Joshua, 92.  
 Lazarus, 93.  
 HOUSE,  
 Elizabeth, 90.  
 Samuel, 90.  
 HOWARD,  
 — 5.  
 HOWES,  
 Barnabas, 89.  
 Elizabeth, 60.  
 Jeremiah, 56, 89.  
 Joseph, 62.  
 Thankful, 124.  
 Thomas jr., 75.  
 HOWLAND,  
 Arthur, 49.  
 Arthur jr., 56.  
 Elizabeth, 76.  
 Joanna, 80.  
 John, 76, 78.  
 Mary, 52.  
 Zoeth, 52.  
 HULL,  
 Rev. Joseph, 97.  
 HUMPHREY,  
 Thomas, 84.  
 HUNT,  
 Asa, 25.  
 Nathaniel T., 36,  
 37.  
 HUNTINGTON,  
 Joseph, 119.  
 HUTCHINSON,  
 Ann, ix.  
 HYDE,  
 — 33.  
 INGALLS,  
 Nancy S., 46.  
 JACOB,  
 David, 100.  
 Henry\*, 86.  
 JENKINS,  
 Edward, 77.  
 Sarah, 77.  
 Thomas, 70.  
 JOHNSON,  
 Capt. — 84.  
 Elbridge G., 31.  
 C. Janet, 31.  
 JOHNNOT,  
 Arthur P., 108.  
 JONES,  
 Jeremiah, 74.  
 Mary, 69.  
 KEAYNE,  
 Robert, ix.  
 KEMP,  
 Samuel, 5.  
 KIDDER,  
 Ephraim, 5.  
 Pamela, 106.  
 KIMBALL,  
 Maria, 38.  
 KING,  
 see PP. 97, 98, 99.  
 100, 101, 102,  
 103, 104, 105,  
 106, 107, 108.  
 George, 112.  
 John, 125.  
 Jonathan, 29, 116  
 118.  
 Mary, 29, 30.  
 Mercy, 70.  
 Nathaniel C., 23.  
 Thankful, 112.  
 Theophilus, 41.  
 Thomas, 70.  
 William, 93.  
 KITTREDGE,  
 John, 2.  
 KNOWLES,  
 John, 76.  
 Samuel, 52.  
 LANDERS,  
 Mercy, 119.  
 LANE,  
 see PP. 83, 84.  
 George, 78.  
 Sarah, 78.  
 LARNED,  
 Elizabeth, 74.  
 Sarah, 87.  
 William, 87.  
 LAUD,  
 "Archbishop",  
 65, 86.  
 LAWRENCE,  
 — 33.  
 Benjamin, 119.  
 LEAVERETT,  
 Thomas, ix.  
 LEONARD,  
 Henry, 1.  
 Prudence, 79.  
 Thomas, 115.  
 LENIHAN,  
 Mary A., 46.  
 LESLIE,  
 Edward, 113.  
 LETTICE,  
 Dorothy, 96.  
 Elizabeth, 89.  
 Thomas, 96.  
 LEWIS,  
 see PP. 77, 78, 79,  
 80, 81, 82.  
 Anna, 89.  
 Benjamin, 87.  
 Ebenezer, 23, 71,  
 85, 89, 91, 93,  
 94.  
 Isaiah, 68.  
 James, 83, 84, 88,  
 89.  
 John, 73.  
 Joseph, 89.  
 Mary, 23.  
 Sarah, 88.  
 LEYCRAFT,  
 Hannah, 61.  
 LINCOLN,  
 Benjamin, 79.  
 Charles, 46.  
 Daniel, 78.  
 Hannah, 78.  
 Israel, 35.  
 Mary, 78.  
 Sarah, 19, 70.  
 Thomas, 72, 79,  
 83.  
 LINNELL,

- Josiah, 36.  
 Robert, 87.  
 LITTLE,  
   Charles H., 31.  
   Fred S., 31.  
   George S., 31.  
   Jerusha R., 31.  
   Walter, 31.  
   Walter S., 31.  
   Walter H., 31.  
 LONG,  
   Joseph, 83.  
   Joseph jr., 83.  
   Thomas, 83.  
 LOTHROP, LA-  
   THROP.  
   see PP. 85, 86,  
   87, 88, 89.  
   Abigail, 96.  
   Anna, 80, 85.  
   Barnabas, 79, 80,  
   95, 96.  
   Elizabeth, 79.  
   John, 61, 77, 79,  
   90, 96, 99.  
   Joseph, 78.  
   Mary, 21.  
   Susanna C., 95.  
 LOW,  
   John, 83.  
   Mehitable, 36.  
 LUCE,  
   William, 121.  
 LUDLAM,  
   Sarah, 92.  
 LUMBARD,  
   Bernard, 77.  
   Hannah, 78.  
   Jediah, 79.  
   Mary, 77.  
 LUMPKIN,  
   — 63.  
   Hannah, 63.  
   Richard, 63.  
   Tamsen, 63.  
   Tamsen jr., 62, 63.  
 LYDSEY,  
   Sarah, 92.  
 LYNCH,  
   Mary A., 39.  
 LYNDE,  
   Willoughby, 92.  
 MACFARLAND,  
   Mary, 8.  
 MANBUR,  
   Harriet N., 33.  
 MARSH,  
   Alexander, 88.  
   Bathshua, 89.  
 MASTERSON,  
   Richard, 115.  
 MATHER,  
   Increase, 61.  
 MAY,  
   Alice, 37.  
 MAYO,  
   see PP. 61, 62.  
   Asa, 36.  
   John, 52, 53.  
   Jeremiah, 18.  
   Joshua, 18.  
   Mary, 75.  
   Nathaniel, 56.  
   Samuel, 53, 63.  
   Sarah, 53.  
 MERRICK, MYRICK,  
   Barnabas, 13.  
   Benjamin, 60.  
   Constant, 60, 113.  
   Isaac, 60.  
   John, 60.  
   Joseph, 60.  
   Mary, 60, 113.  
   Rebecca, 60.  
   Ruth, 13, 53, 60.  
   Sarah, 52, 60.  
   Stephen, 60, 76.  
   William, 13, 52,  
   53, 60, 113.  
 MERRIMAN,  
   Amos L., 42.  
   Catherine E., 42.  
   Clara S., 42.  
 MILES,  
   Lucy A., 34.  
 MILLER,  
   PP. 123, 124.  
   Bertie, 31.  
   Betsey, 118.  
   Electra, 33.  
   Faith, 68.  
   C. Grace, 31.  
   Hannah, 66.  
   John, 64, 67, 68,  
   120, 121, 122.  
   Mehitable, 71,  
   121, 122.  
   Rebecca, 96.  
   William, 31.  
   William F., 31.  
 MITCHELL,  
   — 105.  
   Experience, 114.  
   Mary, 114.  
   Sarah, 105.  
 MIXER,  
   Isaac jr., 87.  
 MOORE,  
   Charles B., 92, 94.  
   Thomas, 93.  
 MOOREHOUSE,  
   Esther, 125.  
   Stephen, 125.  
 MORTON,  
   Alfred, 43.  
   Ebenezer, 10.  
   John, 96, 114.  
   Letty, 96.  
   Thomas, 65.  
 MUDGETT,  
   Mary, 34.  
 NASH,  
   Edward E., 46.  
   Martha, 96.  
   Merritt F., 46.  
   Samuel, 96.  
 NELSON,  
   Thomas, 81.  
 NEWTON,  
   Eleanor (Ellen),  
   68.  
 NICHOLS,  
   Alice, 95.  
 NICKERSON,  
   Mary, 121.  
 NYE,  
   Edith F., 107.  
   Ferrand, 107.  
   George R., 107.  
   Herbert L., 107.  
   Nathaniel, 12.  
   Rebecca, 15.  
   Washington L.,  
   107.  
   William G., 107.  
 OAKHAM,  
   Faith, 14.  
 OLIVER,  
   Thomas, ix.  
 OLLYVER,  
   Magdalene, 64.  
 ORCUTT,  
   William, 83.  
 OSGOOD,  
   Gilman, 46.  
 PADDOCK,  
   David, 14.  
   Mary, 13.  
 PADDY,  
   William, 50.  
 PAIGE,  
   see PP. 16, 17.

- Lucius R., 2, 7, 8,  
9, 72.  
Polly, 26.  
Rebecca, 26.  
William, 26.
- FAINE,  
——— 121.  
Elizabeth, 90.  
Isaac, 52.  
John, 52.  
Joshua, 52.  
Lois, 54.  
Patience, 121.  
Robert T., 66.  
Samuel, 52.  
Thomas jr., 114.  
William, 90.
- PALMER,  
Samuel, 82.  
Sarah, 103.  
Sarah A., 82.  
Sarah J., 34.  
Sarah or Lucy, 82.
- PARLOW,  
Thomas, 103.
- PARKER,  
Alice, 117.  
Experience, 10.  
Ralph, x.  
Robert, 6.  
Sarah, 6.  
Susanna, x.
- PARTRIDGE,  
George, 10.  
Lydia, 59.
- PATTEE,  
History of Brain-  
tree, 1.
- PECK,  
Ann M., 17.
- PECKHAM,  
see PP. 104, 105.  
David, 106.
- Elizabeth, 106.  
Jane, 106.
- PELHAM,  
Eleanor, 64.  
Herbert, 64.
- PEIRCE,  
Elizabeth, 8.  
John, 8.  
Samuel, 22.  
Seth, 17.  
Thomas, 8.
- PEPPER,  
Isaac, 54.  
Mercy, 52.
- PERKINS,  
——— 119.  
Aseneth, 119.
- PERRY,  
Abigail, 81.  
Edward, 51.  
Lucy, 118.  
Margaret, 50.
- PETTEE,  
J. B. Russell, 108.
- PETTINGILL,  
Sarah J., 33.
- PIERCE,  
Eleanor, 72.  
Michael, 78.  
Walter, 30.
- PITCHER,  
see P. 23.  
James S. H., 24.  
Theophilus, 24.
- PITMAN,  
Ichabod, 118.
- POLLARD,  
Elizabeth, 74.
- POOR,  
Walter, 84.
- POPE,  
——— 22.  
Lucy, 19n.
- Margaret, 21.  
Sackville, 1.  
Seth, 22.  
Thomas, 19n.
- POWERS,  
Chloe, 32.
- PRATT,  
Benajah, 114.  
Persis, 114.  
Mehitable, 114.
- PRESSEY,  
Leonora, 34.
- PRINCE, PRENCE,  
see PP. 55, 56, 57.  
Jane, 110.  
Hannah, 62.  
Mercy, 51.  
Rebecca, 50.  
Thomas, 50, 58,  
62, 110.
- PURCHASE,  
Oliver, 90.
- PUTNAM,  
——— 24.  
Alice, M., 107.  
Charles S., 107.  
Ella F., 107.  
Sumner, 107.  
Sylvanus C., 107.
- RAND,  
Ursula, 11.
- RANDALL,  
Nehemiah, 103.
- RAWLINS,  
——— 102.
- REED,  
Mary, 82.
- REMICK,  
Abraham, 54.  
Christian, 54.
- REYCRAFT,  
Hannah, 61.
- RICE,  
Antipas, 16.
- RICHARDSON,  
Christopher, 33.  
Clarinda, 17.  
Lucy C., 17.  
Reuben, 34.  
Thomas, 2.  
Zadock, 33.
- RICKARD,  
Giles, 110.  
Samuel, 110.
- RICKETT,  
Joanna, 53.
- RING,  
see PP. 95, 96.  
Andrew, 113.  
Eleazer, 114.
- ROBERTS,  
William, 84.
- ROBINSON,  
Dorothy, 104.  
Horatio N., 66.  
Mary, 16.
- ROCKWELL,  
Mary, 115.
- ROGERS,  
Alice, 117.  
Daniel, 2.  
John, 99.  
John jr., 99, 102.  
Joseph, 109.  
Nathaniel, 121.  
Susanna, 109.  
Thomas, 99.
- RUGGLES,  
Timothy, 104,  
117.
- RUMWELL, RUM-  
RILL,  
Herbert, 43.  
Joseph H., 43.  
Joseph R., 43.
- RUSSELL,

- John, 49.  
 HYDEB, RIDER,  
 Samuel, 71.  
 Seth, 16.  
 Thankful, 16.  
 Thomas, 83.  
 Zervish, 71.  
 SAMMIS,  
 John, 91.  
 SAYAGE,  
 see PP. 4, 74, 97.  
 SCOTTOW,  
 Melitable, 95.  
 Thomas, 95.  
 SCUDDER,  
 Elizabeth, 36, 87.  
 SEARS,  
 Daniel, 111.  
 Desire, 53.  
 Hannah, 20, 110.  
 Nathaniel, 13.  
 Ruth, 13.  
 Samuel, 13, 60.  
 Silas, 73, 110.  
 Silas jr., 121.  
 Susanna, 13.  
 Thankful, 71.  
 SEMS,  
 Rev. — 86.  
 SEVERANCE,  
 Joseph, 73.  
 Martha, 73.  
 SHAW,  
 see P. 114.  
 Jonathan, 111,  
 115.  
 Lydia, 111, 115.  
 SHERMAN,  
 Samuel, 11.  
 Sarah, 11.  
 SHURTLEFF,  
 Ann, 99, 101.  
 Elizabeth L., 89.  
 Nathaniel B., 66  
 89.  
 Susanna, 89.  
 William, 79, 89.  
 William jr., 89.  
 SIBLEY,  
 Carrie B., 31.  
 Fanny M., 31.  
 Frederick H., 31.  
 George F., 30.  
 Harriet F., 31.  
 Hiram, 30.  
 Juliana, 31.  
 Roy H., 31.  
 SIMPKINS,  
 Nicholas, 73.  
 SKEPPE,  
 ——— 89.  
 Sarah, 89.  
 SKILLINGS,  
 Georgeanna, 36.  
 SLYFORD,  
 Jane, 1.  
 SMALL,  
 Jonathan, 70.  
 Mary, 109.  
 SMITH,  
 ——— 90.  
 Gerrit, 66.  
 James, 103.  
 John, 118.  
 Mercy, 21.  
 Nehemiah, 67.  
 Ralph, 58.  
 Tryphena D., 34.  
 SNOW,  
 see PP. 109, 110,  
 111, 112, 113.  
 Abigail, 52.  
 Deborah, 60.  
 Dennis F., 32.  
 Edward, 53.  
 Florence E., 32.  
 Francis G., 32.  
 Henry A., 32.  
 Jabez, 53.  
 Jenny D., 32.  
 Jonathan, 50, 54,  
 103.  
 Lydia, 103, 104.  
 Mark, 55, 56.  
 Martha, 53.  
 Nicholas, 114,  
 115.  
 Phoebe, 52.  
 Prince, 32.  
 Rebecca, 53.  
 Richard, 98.  
 Thankful, 54.  
 Thomas, 53.  
 Walter D., 32.  
 Walter W., 32.  
 Zoheth, 27.  
 SOUTHWORTH,  
 Constant, 55, 57.  
 Mary, 55.  
 SOWLE,  
 Esther H., 45.  
 SPARROW,  
 Jonathan, 51, 52  
 56, 62, 75, 78.  
 Lydia, 52.  
 Mary H., 71.  
 Philura, 118.  
 Rebecca, 51.  
 Sarah, 54.  
 SPAULDING,  
 Levi, 41.  
 SPOONER,  
 Charles, 23.  
 Hannah, 23.  
 Mary, 23, 82.  
 Noah, 23.  
 Reed, 82.  
 Seth, 81, 82.  
 Thomas, 82.  
 Walter, 81.  
 SPRAGUE,  
 Mary, 98.  
 Samuel, 49.  
 William, 49, 83.  
 STACY,  
 Nathaniel, 23, 25.  
 STANDISH,  
 Miles, 59, 76, 87,  
 113.  
 Mary, 8.  
 STEARNS,  
 John, 87.  
 Joseph, 9.  
 STETSON,  
 Hannah, 10.  
 Robert, 10.  
 Thomas, 10.  
 STEVENS,  
 see PP. 24, 119.  
 Caroline F., 31.  
 Ella C., 31.  
 Ebenezer D., 31.  
 Timothy, 117.  
 Thankful, 117.  
 STILES,  
 ——— 115.  
 STODDER,  
 Daniel, 83.  
 STONE,  
 Hannah, 13.  
 Harriet, 33.  
 Nathaniel, 13.  
 Simon, 63.  
 STOWELL,  
 Mary, 101.  
 STURGIS,  
 Abigail, 71, 89.  
 Bethiah, 54.  
 Rebecca, 80.  
 Mercy, 79.  
 Solomon, 80.  
 Thomas, 89.

- STURTEVANT, Elizabeth, 8. James, 69. Frances, 98.  
 John, 67. Sarah, 8. Margaret, 69. Judith, 98.  
 Mary, 112. TEMPLETON, TOBBY, Margaret, 98.  
 Sarah A., 44. Austin, 40. Austin B., 99, 105. Mary, 98.  
 SUNDERLAND, TERRY, Bessie, 43. William, 98, 99.  
 John, 62, 63. Daniel, 92. Frank E., 43. VERY,  
 Tamsen, 63. THACHER, Franklin jr., 43. Hannah, vii.  
 SUTTON, Fear, 80. Isabella, 105. VINCENT,  
 John, 96. John, 67. Maria, 12. Ann, 23.  
 SWEET, Jonathan, 35. Moses S. F., 105. Jane, 23.  
 Fred A., 44. Peter, 66. Nathan, 12. Philip, 71.  
 Gertrude L., 44. Samuel, 35. Olive B., 43. West, 23.  
 Helen G., 44. Sarah, 35, 80, 122. TOLMAN, WAKEMAN,  
 Mary R., 44. THAYER, Abigail, 82, 117. Sarah, 80.  
 SWIFT, Desire, 27. Bethiah, 82. WALDO, Jonathan, 9.  
 ——— 105. Seth, 27. Joseph, 82. ———  
 Augustus T., 44. THOMAS, TOMLINSON, WALKER,  
 J. Campbell, 44. Carlos, 34. ——— 86. Jason, 33.  
 C. F., 21. Mary, 108. TOMPSON, THOMP- John, 5.  
 J. Frank, 43. Nathan, 10, 14. son, Joseph, 2.  
 Moses, 12. Memorials of Harriet, 33. WALLACE, ——— 33.  
 Thomas, 81. Marshfield, 7, 14 Joseph, 4. ———  
 Zaccheus, 12. 49. William, 120. WALLEY, John, 88.  
 TABER, TABOR, Sarah, 7. TRACY, ——— 56. WALWORTH, Reuben H., 66.  
 Bessie, 30, 125. THORNTON, John, 67. THOMAS, 67. WARDEN, WORDEN,  
 Belle F., 30, 125. Ann, 74. TREAT, Mary, 73.  
 Charles A., 30. Thomas, 74. Samuel, 62. Martha, 73.  
 D. Corey, 23, 125. TILDEN, ——— 100. Mercy, 69, 71, 73.  
 Diana F., 30. Margaret, 11. Peter, 63, 69, 73.  
 Freeman S., 30. Nathaniel, 67. Samuel, 73.  
 Helen, 23. TILEY, Hugh, 73. WARE, ——— 24.  
 Helen F., 30. TILSON, Mary, 88. Betsey, 33.  
 John, 23. TILTON, Ella, 43. WARNER, Susan, 17.  
 Mary, 23. TINKHAM, Andrew L., 106. WARREN, Abigail, 109.  
 Mary L., 125. Horace W., 107. VARNY, Richard, 109.  
 Richard, 23. Jennie L., 107. VASSALL, EARL OF, 65.  
 Roy B., 30, 125. Winthrop K., 107. WASHBURN,  
 Rufus K., 30, 125. TISDALE, Ann, 98.

- Jane, 32.  
 WATERMAN, ——— 18.  
   Abigail, 68.  
   Anthony, 14.  
   John, 114.  
   Lydia, 114.  
   Robert, 67, 79.  
   Sarah, 18, 78.  
 WATSON, ———  
   see p. 115.  
   Elkanah, 51, 52.  
   George, 76, 114.  
   Mary, 53.  
   Mercy, 51, 52, 53.  
   Oramel H., 34.  
   Phoebe, 51, 114.  
 WAY, ———  
   Aurelia, 42.  
   Harris, 42.  
 WEBSTER, ———  
   Daniel, 66.  
 WEEKS, ———  
   Thomas, 118.  
 WELD, ———  
   Daniel, 68.  
 WELLMAN, ———  
   Jane, 46.  
 WEST, ———  
   Aurelia, 31.  
 WHEELER, ———  
   Alonzo, 40.  
   Flora, 40.  
   Laura, 24.  
 WHEELWRIGHT, ———  
   Rev. John, ix.  
 WHELDON, ———  
   Catherine 113.  
 WHITTAKER, ———  
   Rev. Ephraim, 94.  
 WHITCOMB, ———  
   James, 70, 72.  
 WHITE, ———  
   Benjamin, 14.  
   Faith, 14.  
   Melatiah, 70.  
   Peregrine, 65.  
   Susanna, 65.  
   William, 65.  
 WHITON, WHEATON, ———  
   Sarah, 101.  
 WHITMAN, ———  
   Judith, 98.  
   Rev. William, 98.  
 WHITTEMORE, ———  
   Abby R., 17.  
   John, 123.  
   Thomas, 8.  
 WHITTRIDGE, ———  
   Joseph, 24.  
   Joseph jr., 24.  
 WILCOX, ———  
   James, 25.  
 WILDER, ———  
   Abiah, 96.  
 WILLARD, ———  
   Fitch, 118.  
   Jay, 118.  
   John, 107.  
   Simon, 2.  
 WILLIAMS, ———  
   Joseph, 115.  
   N——— 91.  
   Thomas, 6.  
 WILLIS, ———  
   Richard, 77.  
 WILSON, ———  
   Elizabeth, 9.  
   Joanna, 9.  
   Joseph, 9.  
   John, 9.  
 WIMES, ———  
   Abigail, x.  
   Matthew, x.  
 WINES, ———  
   William, 93.  
 WING, ———  
   John, 71.  
 WINSLOW, ———  
   see pp. 64, 65, 66,  
     67, 68, 69, 70, 71,  
     72.  
   Abigail, 78.  
   Edward, 16, 18,  
     74, 79.  
   Elizabeth, 95.  
   Josiah, 56, 123.  
   Kenelm, 73, 75,  
     95, 122.  
   Lydia, 16, 72.  
   Margaret, 123.  
   Mercy, 18, 101.  
   Nathaniel, 123.  
   Samuel, 101.  
   Thankful, 122.  
 WINTHROP, ———  
   Governor, 86.  
 WOOD, ———  
   Corrella F., 31.  
   Henry G., 31.  
   Huldah, 23.  
   James, 23.  
   Mary, 23.  
   Willard, 31.  
   William, 23.  
 WOOLCOT, ———  
   Sarah, 96.  
 WRIGHT, ———  
   J. E., 25.  
   Maggie, 32.  
 YEATS, ———  
   ——— 121.  
   Sarah, 121.  
 YOUNG, ———  
   Abigail, 54.  
 YOUNGS, ———  
   Nathan, 92.